MYCOLOGIA

OFFICIAL ORGAN OF THE MYCOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF AMERICA

VOL. XXXIX NOVEMBER–DECEMBER, 1947 NO. 6

SOME PROBLEMS IN MYCOLOGICAL TAXONOMY *

GEORGE B. CUMMINS

Recently comments have been published concerning the status of taxonomy and the inadequacy of the financial support given to taxonomic research. Let us accept, as a generalization, that neither the status nor the support is ideal. One may then examine the condition of taxonomy and ascertain its points of virtue as well as its failures. Such an examination should enable us to direct our research toward improvement in the mycological taxonomy of the future.

Perhaps we should first employ the concept of systematic mycology. According to Swingle, systematic botany, and it applies to mycology, is that phase of botanical science which treats of the naming and classifying of plants. "Nomenclature deals with names, which may or may not indicate relationships. Taxonomy seeks to group plants on a basis of their similarities and differences, these being, as we now believe, expressions of actual phylogenetic relationships. We might conceivably have names without classification, but we can scarcely have classification without names." To all intents and purposes, then, nomenclature and taxonomy cannot be divorced and the problems of one affect those of the other.

Grouping according to relationships carries downward successively through the major categories to the least, the species, or,

* Address of the President, 1946, Mycological Society of America, Boston, Massachusetts. Contribution from the Department of Botany and Plant Pathology of the Purdue University Agricultural Experiment Station.

[MYCOLOGIA for September–October (39: 497–625) was issued October 6, 1947]

with present knowledge, to specialization within a species. Differences and similarities must be considered and weighed within species if species are to be based on morphology. The problems encountered at the species level may be as important and perplexing as those encountered at the generic level and probably cause more trouble in nomenclature. It is evident that an adequate classification can result only after the problems are solved for all categories.

A perfect classification is the desired end-product and continued effort should be directed toward that Utopian goal. But let us be both idealistic and practical, striving for a proper balance between the two. Irrespective of the pleasure which a taxonomist may derive from discovering a new species, splitting an established genus, seeking in the literature for the oldest valid name, or devising a system of genera or of families, he should not lose sight of the fact that his primary obligation is to be of service to his own branch of science and to allied sciences in need of his research product. Mycological taxonomy is not, and should not be looked upon as, an isolated science. If this branch of science is to reach or maintain its proper relationship to botanical science as a whole, or to mycology in the broad sense, the practical aspects of classification cannot be ignored. The serviceable products of taxonomic research are classifications which make it possible to gain a conception of the relationships of organisms, to permit reasonably ready identification, to give geographical distribution and host or substrate range, and to serve as a source of information concerning the important literature related to the organisms treated.

Mycological taxonomists cannot be accused of being non-productive, but we may be, in some degree, criticized for the lack of serviceability of our products. Too many of us have been more or less content to multiply the number of named species, genera, etc. We have probably been too zealous in seeking for and emphasizing differences in the fungi we study as opposed to finding and pointing out similarities. Although taxonomists have been accused of describing new, or supposedly new, entities for the pleasure of seeing their own names engraved in the archives of history, I question whether this is a particularly valid criticism. Unless his work is sound, anyone who persists in this practice soon finds that this engraved record is as likely to discredit as it is to credit his

name. In the developmental stages of mycology it was necessary to name fungi and perhaps natural and desirable to emphasize differences, because classification is impossible without a fairly large and varied accumulation of named fungi. It may be argued that the present accumulation is still insufficient, but I doubt if many would support such an argument with respect to most groups of fungi. While continued naming and accumulation is necessary this is no longer the primary problem.

It can be argued with justification that a finished classification within any of the taxonomic categories is not now possible and will not be possible in the foreseeable future. This is not, however, a matter of major concern and certainly is no valid argument against accomplishing what is possible with the material and information now available. The need to bring more order into mycological classification as rapidly as possible is imperative.

There are few non-taxonomic workers whose research deals with fungi who do not deplore the time required to learn the identity and the previously published record of the fungus with which they are concerned. Being associated with plant pathologists I find that pathologists are primarily interested in pathological problems. The present status of taxonomic literature causes them to spend unproductive hours, insofar as their research is concerned, searching the literature for the identity, near relatives, geographical distribution, and reported host range of the parasitic fungi. It is safe to assume that this situation also prevails in other fields of science where fungi are encountered. Even those whose primary interest may be in the taxonomy of fungi are not exempt from similar expenditure of time that could otherwise be more productive. It is necesssary to exercise care or one becomes so involved in maintaining indexes of published records that actual taxonomic study suffers. The tail soon wags the dog.

One remedy for the present condition of systematic mycology is for taxonomists to divert their energies to and place major emphasis upon research that results in monographic treatments. Such research has many ramifications and cannot be completed overnight. On the other hand I believe it is a mistake to proceed on the assumption that insufficient information is available or to continue in that attitude of mind which leads to undue delay in publish-

ing the available information. I do not mean to imply that such research is being ignored but rather that the need is great. We can afford to sacrifice some degree of perfection to meet this need more rapidly. Let us establish bases with our present accumulation of knowledge so that future taxonomic work may be both more rapid and more advanced.

In order to produce monographic treatments one must have access to adequate material, especially type specimens, and to the requisite literature. The availability of literature has been increased by the introduction of microfilm. The necessary specimens, including types where they exist, can usually be obtained by loan or exchange. This material is becoming concentrated in the larger herbaria. This, I believe, is desirable but places a considerable responsibility upon such institutions. If large and valuable collections are assembled by an institution they not only must be cared for but should be made available to qualified students. Unless adequate staff is provided this may mean that taxonomists associated with the institution become so involved in routine as to be non-productive in the midst of plenty. The deposition of duplicate type material in such herbaria is becoming standard practice. While it can probably not be made obligatory it would be a commendable practice to refrain from basing species on material which is too inadequate for at least limited distribution. The more troublesome problems revolve about poor descriptions accompanied by either poor or no illustrations and based upon material too inadequate to allow critical re-examination. Monographs are few that do not have a list of doubtful species appended.

The publication of monographs to bring the classification of the fungi up to date and to put it into serviceable form constitutes one of the major problems in mycological taxonomy. Excellent monographs have appeared recently but, considering the number of fungi and the need for such treatments, they are far too few.

Given the necessary specimens and literature the taxonomist should not be content merely to assemble keys, descriptions, and illustrations, although this has frequently been the practice and there is no denying that such works are useful. Real progress in taxonomy requires more than this and can result only when such publications are accompanied by an attempt to evaluate critically

and interrelate the characteristics of the group treated. The individual assigns values to various features and these form the basis upon which he either aggregates or segregates the fungi under consideration. It may be that the individual has a clear conception of the relative phylogenetic significance of the characters which he employs but until the information upon which the concept is based is in print it profits no one but the individual in whose mind it resides. A regrettably large fund of such information goes to the grave annually and must again be accumulated by later workers.

An analysis of the characters used in the classification of the species of a genus or of the genera within a family adds greatly to the value of a classification and if a classification is sound, such an analysis is possible. The value of such analyses should be cumulative.

Here, I would emphasize again that similarities should be as diligently sought as differences. Is it not better to use six subgenera or sections for six closely intergrading groups of species than to segregate into six genera? To segregate emphasizes differences and increases the difficulty of identification, whereas to aggregate such intergrading groups emphasizes their obviously close relationship and increases the ease of identification. The result is a more serviceable and, I think, a taxonomically more sound classification. Questions of nomenclature may dictate the procedure to be followed. For example, *Uromyces* and *Puccinia* differ in only one character, the number of cells in the teliospore. There are numerous species where the spores are predominantly one-celled but because some two-celled spores occur the species is placed in *Puccinia*. There should be only one genus but to merge two large, long-established, and widely known genera would involve endless changes of names. Here we must yield to the practical, even though to do so may not be sound taxonomy.

The need for careful analysis and evaluation of the characters upon which classifications are based constitutes a second major problem in mycological taxonomy.

Many, one might say most, older and many modern descriptions are inadequate. This can be rectified only by critical restudy and redescription of type specimens or, where no type exists, of specimens which approximate authenticity. Such studies should have

been made previously. The amount of the basic materials of taxonomy lost during the war is unknown but must be considerable. These losses do not decrease the need for such work; they rather emphasize the necessity to take appropriate action to prevent recurrence, whether from war, fire, or neglect, and to advance such restudy as rapidly as is possible.

Who would consider, as unnecessarily repetitious, a restudy, redescription, and accurate illustration of the many fungi described by Spegazzini, to cite only one example? I do not know what proportion of Spegazzini's types exists but the existing material is obtainable in most cases. Can we not instigate or encourage cooperative study leading to a more complete and a more rapid restudy of such basic materials? This would involve a planned interchange of specimens and should result in joint or at least co-ordinated publication. The field is large, of course, but planning should result in greater success than the occasional loan of a specimen. To refer again to the Spegazzini collections; I am confident that all of his critical rust species, for example, could be rather rapidly restudied in comparison with other American and probably African species if one cared to undertake such a task co-operatively with Argentine mycologists who have access to this material.

Types cannot continually be reworked without exhausting the material, which frequently is not abundant to begin with. Reexamination should be undertaken with the definite aim of putting into print detailed descriptions, adequate illustrations, and complete notes concerning probable relationships with other named material. Anything less than this will fail to meet the need.

Prior to the war many specimens of flowering plants were photographed in various herbaria of the world. Such photographs may not be equivalent to actual specimens but they are less destructible and can be readily reproduced and widely distributed. Mycologists would do well to attempt a similar program. In the course of my own research I have accumulated several hundred such photographs and other workers have done likewise. Exchange of specimens is a common practice; might we not distribute photographs with equal profit?

Closely related to the need of studying type material and working up monographs is the matter of geographical distribution. Tax-

onomic studies can no longer be considered adequate if limited to restricted areas. Fungi are probably more widely distributed naturally than has been generally realized. This applies both to saprophytes and parasites. In the case of fungi parasitic on economic plants or plants distributed by man, the possibility exists that the parasites may be distributed with the host materials and that both find conditions suitable for survival, or that the parasite is capable of attacking related but native hosts. Numerous examples could be cited. Some of them have proved costly to this country.

If synonyms are not to be further multiplied the taxonomist must become more thoroughly acquainted with the fungi of the world or, at least, of geographically similar regions.

Irrespective of one's particular like or dislike of delving into questions of nomenclature it is true that nomenclature is so intimately integrated with taxonomy that nomenclatural problems must be recognized and the necessary time and effort expended to find satisfactory solutions. The criticism has recently been voiced that nomenclature has not been stabilized because taxonomists have not seriously attempted to achieve stabilization. This criticism may have an element of truth but I doubt that one can infer that taxonomists have not desired stabilization. This is not the trouble. It appears to be, rather, that taxonomists do not agree concerning the best ways to achieve this goal.

Taxonomists set up their own rules, and there can be no objection to this. But having established rules, by majority opinion as voiced in Botanical Congresses, should we not abide by these rules, whether or not we agree, for such period as the rules remain in effect? Such conformity does not prevent anyone from assembling data in support of desirable changes. Until such time as he can convince the majority of the validity of his data, and the desirability of the change in rules which they necessitate, he should swallow his prejudice and conform to the existing rules. Americans, supposed exponents of majority rule, probably sin oftener than most. Consider the relatively minor requirement that descriptions be published in Latin. Do we wholeheartedly follow this requirement? Many do. Those who do not vary from outright refusal to those who meet the letter of the rule by providing a Latin-

ized description so brief that it eliminates two lines of print that might otherwise be put to a useful purpose, but deliberately disregard the intent of the rule and the reasons upon which the rule is based. Or, consider the continual turmoil characteristic of the nomenclature of the rusts that has resulted from nonconformance with the International Rules.

This brief consideration of the problems in mycological taxonomy is by no means complete but has, I hope, touched upon the more urgent ones. To summarize, these problems are:

1. The preparation of monographic treatments of such scope and in such quantity as to place the classification of the fungi in both a sound and a serviceable condition.

2. The need to analyze and evaluate, with published supporting data, the significance of characters employed in the classification of fungi.

3. The critical restudy of the basic materials of taxonomy to obviate, insofar as is possible, the need for continued re-examination or the possibility of the destruction of this material.

4. The need to become adequately acquainted with the fungi of the world rather than with those of restricted areas.

5. The necessity to abide by the International Rules of Nomenclature as they now stand and/or as they may be revised.

THE ARTHUR HERBARIUM,
PURDUE UNIVERSITY AGRICULTURAL EXPERIMENT STATION,
LAFAYETTE, INDIANA

A SURVEY OF THE DISCOMYCETE FLORA OF THE OLYMPIC NATIONAL PARK AND ADJACENT AREAS[1]

BESSIE B. KANOUSE

(WITH 35 FIGURES)

This contribution is based upon the collections of Discomycetes obtained from the Olympic National Park by C. H. Kauffman on his two expeditions to the area, the first in 1915 to Lake Cushman and the second to Lake Quinault in 1925; and by Dr. Alexander H. Smith on three expeditions;[2] the first in 1935, the second in 1939 and the third in 1941. On all of these the collecting of Discomycetes was incidental. Primary emphasis was placed on the gill fungi. Although the cup fungi fruit most abundantly during the spring and summer seasons in this area, only one spring season, that of 1939, was spent by the above collectors in the region. Consequently no reliable data are yet available on the seasonal variation in the appearance of most species.

As can be seen by a glance at a map, the collecting has been carried out largely around the periphery of the Peninsula and at elevations varying from sea level to five thousand feet. During the spring of 1939 Smith collected in the higher regions of the Sol Duc River drainage as well as in the Boulder Creek drainage above Olympic Hot Springs. Several collecting trips to the higher elevations around Mount Angeles were also made. These stations are all located on the northern side of the Peninsula. The drier area which occupies the northeastern part of the Peninsula, the central mountain mass which occupies the interior, and the southern base of the Peninsula, as yet, remain unexplored as far as the Discomycete flora is concerned. The areas which have been most intensively studied are the river valleys of the

[1] Papers from the University Herbarium, University of Michigan.

[2] Dr. Smith's expeditions were made possible by grants from the Horace H. Rackham School of Graduate Studies of the University of Michigan.

western slope of the mountains from Lake Quinault to Cape Flattery and the northern side of the Peninsula, particularly in the vicinity of Lake Crescent and the mountains immediately to the south.

That the region contains a rich and varied Discomycete flora is evidenced by the following: from the 408 collections studied 173 species were identified. These represent seventy-four genera. Three new genera have been described previously: *Gelatinodiscus* and *Pseudocollema* by Kanouse and Smith (**1940**), and *Pseudociboria* Kanouse (**1944**). In addition, two new species, *Tryblidaria washingtonensis* and *Ciboria rufescens*, have been published (Kanouse, **1941**).

The following species are here described as new. Two of these were not collected in the Olympic area, but will undoubtedly be found there. *Ascophanus brunneus; Belonioscypha minuta: Discina olympiana; Discinella washingtonensis; Humaria stellata; Humarina washingtonensis; Hyalopeziza Pteridis; Lachnaster miniatus; Ombrophila Lysichitonis; Phialea pallida; Phialea olympiana; Rutstroemia microspora.* Nine new combinations are made: *Humaria albocincta; Humaria coprinaria; Humaria crucipila; Humaria diplotricha; Humaria erinacea; Humaria melaloma; Humaria theleboloides; Ascophanus granulatus* var. *robustus; Chlorociboria aeruginascens; Phialea cyathoidea* var. *minutula; Dasyscypha capitata.* Two new names are given: *Ascophanus Velenovskýi; Lachnum bohemicum.*

The writer wishes to express her appreciation to Dr. A. H. Smith for his interest in this group and for collecting the specimens, also for his description of the area in which the work was carried out. Many thanks are due to Mr. Aurèle La Rocque for the preparation of the Latin diagnoses.

All collections have been deposited in the Herbarium of the University of Michigan.

All numbers cited are those of A. H. Smith unless otherwise stated. The identifications were made by the author unless a statement is made to the contrary. In addition to the reference to the publication of the name which is used, a second citation is sometimes given to a more complete or more accessible description, and for some species, a reference to an illustration is also given.

LIST OF SPECIES

ALEURIA AURANTIA (Fr.) Fuck. Symb. Myc. p. 325. 1869–1870; Seaver (1942, pl. 49).

This is a common species in the area. It is easily recognized by its bright orange color and by its reticulate-roughened spores. Seaver (**1928**) gives a good description and illustration.

On ground, Lake Ozette, Sept. 25, 1935, (*2602*); Cape Flattery, Oct. 1, 1935, (*2769*); Hoh River, June 30, 1939, (*14703*). Two collections, Lake Quinault, 1925, C. H. Kauffman and C. A. Brown.

ALEURINA ATROVINOSA (Cke.) Seaver. North American Cup-fungi, p. 101. 1928.

When fresh the apothecia measure 1–3 cm. in diameter and are colored "Prout's Brown"* to "Saccardo Umber." When dry the color is nearly black. The spores are sculptured.

Mt. Angeles, Sept. 21, 1941, (*17109*); Joyce, July 5, 1939, (*14788*).

APOSTEMIDIUM VIBRISSEOIDES (Pk.) Boud. Ann. Myc. **4**: 240. 1906; Durand, p. 457. 1908.

The hymenium is pale gray to "deep olive buff" when fresh. The paraphyses which have colored tips distinguish this species from *A. guernisaci* (Cr.) Boud. According to Durand it is seldom collected.

On a wet stick, Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14020*).

ASCOBOLUS GEOPHILUS Seaver. Mycologia **8**: 96. 1916.

The mucilaginous substance in which the spores are imbedded is bright yellow-green in color. The spores are marked with fine lines or ridges which form reticulations. As Seaver has pointed out, the number of spores in an ascus is frequently four instead of the usual eight. This collection extends the range to the western United States.

On earth, Elwha River, June 23, 1939, (*14599*).

* Color names within quotation marks are taken from R. Ridgway, Color Standards and Color Nomenclature. 1912.

ASCOBOLUS GLABER (Pers.) Fr. Syst. Myc. **2**: 164. 1823; Rehm, (1887–1896, p. 1121).

Apothecia substipitate, up to 1 mm. in diam., pale olive in color when fresh, smooth, margin somewhat ragged; asci 120–130 × 19–22 μ; spores 19–23 × 9–10 μ, purple brown, marked with longitudinal striations.

There is a wide variation in the sizes of asci and spores reported for this species. Seaver (l.c.) gives the asci as 300–350 × 40 μ and the spores as 23–38 × 12–13 μ. This exceeds the size found in our collections. The measurements given by Rehm (l.c.) and by Phillips (**1887**) are more like those reported here. It is, of course, impossible to know what the spore size was in the material Fries had when he accepted Persoon's species. Rehm's interpretation is followed here.

On cow dung, Elwha River, June 8, 1939, (*14186*); Hoh River, June 30, 1939, (*14704*).

ASCOBOLUS STERCORARIUS (Fr.) Schroet. Cohn's Krypt. Fl. Schles. **3** (*2*): 56. 1893; Seaver, p. 82. 1928.

A common species in the United States. On dung, Joyce, June 9, 1939, (*14223*).

ASCOPHANUS CERVARIUS (Phill.) Boud. Hist. et Class. des Discomycètes d'Europe. 1907. Originally described by Phillips (**1879**) as *Peziza cervarius*.

This species is distinguished in part by the brown color, by the asci which are abruptly attenuated at their apices, and by a negative reaction to iodine. The hyaline spores measure 15–17 × 7–9 μ. The paraphyses are hyaline, filiform, not enlarged at their apices, and are often branched above. As far as the writer can determine, this species has not been collected previously in the United States. Rea collected it in England.

On dung (woodchuck ?), Lake Crescent, May 27, 1939, (*13759*).

Ascophanus brunneus sp. nov. (FIGS. 1–3)

Apothecia solitaria, 0.5–1 cm. in diam., late sessilia, margine erecto, cinnamomea ad atro-brunnea; asci cylindracei, 225–250 × 16 μ, octospori; sporae

20–24 × 9–11 μ, ellipsoideae, hyalinae, leves; paraphyses filiformes, in maturitate confluentes et confusae.

Ad fimum, Lake Quinault, Washington, 4 Junii, 1939, No. *14062*, **Typus.**

Apothecia solitary, 0.5–1 cm. in diam., broadly attached, the margin up-raised, drying somewhat scalloped, externally cinnamon brown near the margin when fresh, becoming blackish brown downward, substance soft; hymenium dark brown to blackish brown (when dry), lighter at the margin; hypothecium prosenchymatic; asci cylindrical, 225–250 × 16 μ, the ascus tips becoming deep blue in iodine, 8-spored, spores uniseriate in the asci; spores 20–24 × 9–11 μ, ellipsoid, hyaline, smooth; paraphyses filiform, not enlarged upwards, 3 μ or less in width at the apices, colorless, clumps of paraphyses fusing and becoming indistinguishable in mature apothecia.

The large size of the apothecia and the dark brown color distinguish this species from others in this genus.

ASCOPHANUS GRANULATUS (Fr.) Speg. Mich. 1: 255. 1879.

On dung, Joyce, June 9, 1939, (*14221, 14842*).

A study of a number of collections from the Western United States has shown that two distinct fungi have been included under this name. In one of them the paraphyses measure 5–7 μ at the apices and are narrowly clavate. In the other they measure 14–18 μ and are subcapitate. C. A. Brown collected fungi with the narrow paraphyses at Lake Quinault, Washington, October 21, 1925. L. E. Wehmeyer collected the same at Mt. Hood, Oregon, October 4, 1922, and Snyder (1938) reported it from Washington under the name *Humarina granulata* (Bull. ex Fr.) Snyder. We also have an additional collection in the University of Michigan Herbarium from Tennessee (Underwood and Sharp No. *5406*). The spore size in all of these collections is 14–16(18) × 7–8(9) μ as reported by Snyder.

Rehm described a fungus in Ascomyceten Exsiccati No. *1357c* under the name *Humaria granulatus* (Bull.) Quél. In this collection the paraphyses measure 12–15 μ but Rehm reported them to be 8 μ. We have two collections made by A. H. Smith (Nos. *14221* and *14842*) in which the paraphyses are as broad as the asci which are about 18 μ in diameter. It is clear from the present study that these two units are distinct and that they represent

good varieties. Starbäck (**1898**) was cognizant of a difference in the material that he had available for study and he proposed the name *robusta* for the unit with the large paraphyses. Seaver (l.c.) did not mention Starbäck's variety in his synonymy of *A. granulatus,* although he obviously had it instead of the typical variety. In view of this situation it appears that Starbäck's arrangement offers the most satisfactory solution of the problem, and is the one accepted here. Consequently the fungus with the slender paraphyses as described but not so distributed by Rehm is designated as variety *typica* and the epithet *robusta* is used in the sense in which Starbäck intended. However, since Starbäck described the variety under the genus *Humaria,* it becomes necessary to make a transfer to the genus *Ascophanus* and the combination **Ascophanus granulatus** var. **robustus** (Star.) comb. nov. is proposed.

Another point in regard to *A. granulatus* needs to be clarified. Velenovský (**1934**) described a species as *Ascophanus granulatus* but since his name represents a later homonym it is invalid. However, his species as described does not appear to be identical with any other in the genus and the name **Ascophanus Velenovskýi** nom. nov. is proposed for it.

Rehm stated that some American and English collections, including Ellis and Everhart North American Fungi No. *2039,* which the writer has examined, agree with the collections in Europe. He cited an illustration by Cooke (**1879**), as a good representation of the fungus. Cooke's figures show slender paraphyses which fact is at variance with Rehm's Ascomyceten No. *1357c.*

ASCOPHANUS OCHRACEUS (Cr.) Boud. Ann. Sci. Nat. Ser. V. **10**: 247. 1869; Seaver, p. 117. 1928.

On cow dung, Cape Flattery, May 27, 1939, (*13783*).

Belonioscypha miniata sp. nov. (FIGS. 4–6)

Apothecia gregaria, stipitata, 0.2–0.4 mm. in diam., plana, margine leviter involuto et rugoso granulis informis; stipes 50 μ altus, hypothecium pseudoprosenchymaticum; asci cylindraceo-clavati, 50–70 × 6–9 μ, octospori, sporae biseriatae in asco; sporae cylindraceo-fusoideae, subhyalinae, triseptatae, 10–12 × 2–3 μ; paraphyses filiformes, hyalinae, ultra ascum protrusae.

In caules vetustas caricis, Lake Tahkenitch, Oregon, 19 Novembris, 1935, No. *3552,* **Typus.**

Apothecia gregarious, stipitate, 0.2–0.4 mm. in diam., flat when moist with the margin slightly inrolled, delicately roughened by granules of an amorphous deposit outlining the cup, creamy yellow when fresh, drying pale yellow; stipe 50 μ in height; hypothecium pseudoprosenchymatic; asci cylindric-clavate, 50–70 × 6–9 μ, eight-spored, ascus pore becoming blue in iodine; spores usually biseriate, cylindric, with pointed ends, straight to slightly curved, subhyaline, three-septate, 10–12 × 2–3 μ; paraphyses filiform, hyaline, not enlarged at the apices, projecting slightly beyond the asci but not forming an epithecium.

The infected area of the leaf blade was outlined by an irregular darkened band which did not touch the fungus. It is not stroma-like, and it is not known how much importance its presence has in connection with the apothecia, but the two infected leaves that constitute the collection both show this character. Although so far known only from Oregon, this species is to be expected in the Olympic area in the vicinity of such lakes as Lake Ozette.

CENANGIUM FERRUGINOSUM Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 187. 1823; Rehm, p. 227. 1889.

The spores measure 9–11 μ. The paraphyses are usually filiform but are infrequently branched above. Rehm (l.c.) gives a good description under the name *Cenangium Abietis* (Pers.) Fr.

On coniferous sticks, Mora, May 22, 1939, (*13676*).

Chlorociboria aeruginascens (Nyl.) Kanouse comb. nov. Not. Sällsk. F. Fl. Förh. **X.**

In making a revision of the genus *Chlorosplenium,* Seaver (**1936**) presents an acceptable solution concerning the limits of the genus. He retains *C. chlora* as the type of the monotypic genus. Under *Chlorociboria aeruginosum* he placed *C. aeruginascens* (Nyl.) Karst. in synonymy. The writer finds that there is a difference in the spore size of these two species and therefore considers them to be distinct. Rehm recognized the two species partly on the basis of spore difference. The spores of *C. aeruginascens* are 6–8 × 1.5–2 μ. In *C. aeruginosum* they measure 10–14 × 2.5–3.5 μ.

On *Alnus* sp., Boulder Lake, 4,500 ft. elev., May 28, 1939, (*13814*); on *Alnus* sp., Lake Quinault, June 2, 1939, (*13989*).

CIBORIA CAUCUS (Fr.) Fuck. Symb. Myc. p. 311. 1869–1870.

This species is the type of the genus *Ciboria*. The fruit bodies arise from black stromas on the *Alnus* fruits. Whetzel (**1945**) made the presence of a sclerotium a generic character and restricted the genus to those species that fruit on catkins and seeds. This is a more limited characterization of the genus than has been previously followed and it remains to be seen whether or not this concept will be found to be completely satisfactory.

On cones of *Alnus* sp., Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14026*).

CIBORIA RUFESCENS Kanouse. Mycologia **33**: 463. 1941.

This species is distinguished in part by the bright red coloring matter which is soluble in water. It grows on wet leaf packs.

Lake Quinault, May 17, 1939, (*13491, 13509*); on *Alnus* leaves, Spruce, Hoh River, May 19, 1939, (*13576, 13578, 13579*); Lower Hoh River, June 6, 1939, (*14149*); Lower Hoh River, June 30, 1939, (*14710*).

CIBORIA RUFOFUSCA (Weber) Sacc. Syll. Fung. **8**: 203. 1889.

Apothecia stipitate, up to 1.5 cm. in diameter, "Prout's brown" when fresh; stipe up to 1.5 cm. in length; asci 45–55 × 4–5 μ; spores 4–6 × 2–3 μ; paraphyses filiform.

On scales of cones of *Abies* sp., Boulder Lake, 4,500 ft. elevation, May 28, 1939, (*13808*); Deer Lake, June 13, 1939, (*14330*).

Probably this is the first instance of this species being found in the United States. In certain respects it complies with the specifications of the genus *Ciboria* according to Whetzel's definition; however there is no sign of sclerotia or stroma. Regardless of this fact the fungus seems best placed in *Ciboria* where Saccardo (l.c.) and Rehm (**1893**) included it.

CIBORIA TENUISTIPES Schroeter. Die Pilze Schlesiens 2 Hälfte —Krypt.-Fl. v. Schlesien, Dritter Band, p. 61, 1893–1908.

Apothecia stipitate, gregarious, arising from leaf blades or veins without stroma, 2 mm. in diameter, remaining expanded after drying, margin slightly scalloped, the free ends of the excipular cells forming a pubescence, hymenium dull brown, the outside of

the cup mouse gray; stipe 3–10 mm. in height, expanding upwards into the cup; asci eight-spored, spores uniseriate in the asci, ascus pore not blue with iodine; spores hyaline, one-celled, 7–9 × 3–4 μ; paraphyses hyaline, filiform.

On *Alnus* leaves, Forks, May 22, 1939, (*13671*).

CISTELLA DENTATA (Fr.) Quél. Ench. Fung. p. 319. 1886.

Apothecia scattered, pale watery gray, sessile, minute, frequently not over 300 μ in diam., excipular cells near the margin differentiated into hyphal extensions that are grouped together in fascicles making the margin appear dentate; asci short cylindric, 30–40 × 6 μ, ascus pore blue with iodine; spores 5–6 × 2.5 μ, biseriate in the asci, straight, one-celled, hyaline; paraphyses filiform.

On sticks of maple, Lower Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13538*).

This is one of the old pre-Friesian species. It is a minute fungus, scarcely visible to the unaided eye when dry, yet it is fairly easily recognizable by means of the characteristic dentate margin of the apothecia together with the small size. Nannfeldt (**1932**) has proposed a good arrangement of a group of minute wood-inhabiting fungi which he puts in the family Hyaloscyphaceae. His treatment in this difficult group is the best known. The morphological characters upon which a classification must be based are largely those of the nature of the excipular hairs, marginal hairs and the type of paraphyses present. The genus *Cistella* is characterized by having small apothecia which are attached to the substratum by means of a small central attachment (not truly substipitate). The paraphyses are not lance-like, the hairs are thin-walled, septate, and arise from the excipular cells without being differentiated from the basal cell. The tips of the hairs are more or less club-shaped, often there are minute roughenings; marginal hairs are often arranged in broad teeth.

CISTELLA GEELMUYDENII Nannf. Studien über die Morphologie und Systematik der nicht-Lichenisierten Inoperculaten Discomyceten. p. 270. 1932.

Apothecia gray-white, translucent, delicately fringed at the margin, minute, 0.1 mm. in diam., marginal hairs frequently ar-

ranged in tooth-like fascicles; asci 35–40 × 6–7 μ; spores 5–6 × 1.5–2 μ.

On wood debris, Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*13219*).

CISTELLA XYLITA (Karst.) Nannf. (l.c.).

Nannfeldt has made a sharp distinction between species on the basis of substratum. He reports this one as limited to *Populus*. Our collection appears to be on *Alnus rubra*. It was found at Lake Ozette, May 15, 1939, (*13435*).

CLITHRIS GRAPHIS Rehm. Ann. Myc. **7**: 533. 1909.

On fir, Lake Crescent, June 15, 1939, (*14391*); on pine, Crystal Ridge, June 17, 1939, (*14422*), and on fir, June 17, 1939, 4,800 ft. elev., (*14423*).

In the collection (*14422*) on pine the apothecia are heaped up in small piles instead of being sparingly scattered and graphis-like.

This species was described from specimens collected on "ramum corticatum balsamea" E. T. and S. A. Harper No. *2331* from San Juan Island, Washington. Our material agrees well with Rehm's description.

CLITHRIS JUNIPERI (Karst.) Rehm. Die Pilze Deutsch. Öester. u. der Schweiz. Lief. 29 (1888), in Rabenhorst Kryptogamen-Flora Bd. 1.

The apothecia are black and erumpent. The spores are one-celled and filiform. The paraphyses are flexuous and curled at their apices.

In Ascomyceten Exsiccati No. *272b*, Rehm described this species from *Juniperus nana*. This collection has been examined by the writer. Miss Cash reported this species from California, (Parks No. *5522*), on *Abies grandis*.

On coniferous twigs, Lake Crescent, June 15, 1939, (*14379*).

CUDONIA CIRCINANS Fr. Summa veg. Scand. p. 348. 1849.

Lake Crescent, Sept. 21, 1935, (*2535*); Boulder Creek, Oct. 5, 1935, (*3165*); Boulder Creek, Oct. 14, 1935, (*3136*); Boulder

Creek, Oct. 15, 1935, (*3164*); Forks, June 8, 1939, (*14435*); Joyce, June 9, 1939, (*14229*); Mt. Angeles, June 28, 1939, (*14677*); Joyce, July 5, 1939, (*13796*). Identifications were made by E. B. Mains.

CUDONIA GRISEA Mains. Am. Jour. Bot. **27**: 322. 1940.

Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13521*); Olympic Hot Springs, June 5, 1939, (*14100*); on coniferous wood, Sol Duc Park Trail, June 19, 1939, (*14482*). Identifications were made by E. B. Mains.

CUDONIA MONTICOLA Mains. Am. Jour. Bot. **27**: 322. 1940.

Cape Flattery, May 27, 1939, (*13785*); under fir, Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14009*); June 6, 1939, (*14060*). Identifications were made by E. B. Mains.

CYATHICULA ALPINA E. & E. Proc. Phil. Acad. Nat. Sci. p. 349. 1894.

This delicate fungus is stipitate with translucent, shining cups. The tooth-like fascicles of hairs at the margin measure 60–80 μ broad and 40 μ long. The asci are eight-spored; spores 6–9(10) $\times$ 1.5–2 μ; paraphyses filiform.

On *Equisetum* sp., Spruce, May 19, 1939, (*13584*); on stems, Boulder Lake, 4,500 ft. elev., May 28, 1939, (*13812*); on herbaceous stems (*Delphinium* sp.?), Sol Duc Park Trail, June 21, 1939, (*14485*).

CYATHICULA AQUILINA (Rehm) Sacc. Syll. Fung. **8**: 307. 1889.

Apothecia sessile, translucent when fresh, changing to "chamois" when dry; marginal hairs in tooth-like fascicles, measuring up to 500 μ in length; spores 8–10 $\times$ 4 μ; paraphyses much branched.

On fern debris, Kalaloch, May 10, 1939, (*13302*); on *Gaultheria shallon* Pursh., Lake Crescent, June 2, 1939, (*13472*).

DASYSCYPHA AGASSIZII (B. & C.) Sacc. Syll. Fung. **8**: 438. 1889.

On Douglas fir, Olympic Hot Springs, June 5, 1939, (*14098*); Deer Park, 5,100 ft. elev., June 16, 1939, (*14412*).

The traditional and probably the most acceptable description of the genus *Dasyscypha* is that published by Hahn and Ayers (**1934**). They review the interpretations of the genus that have been made and retain the name *Dasyscypha* for the *Lachnum*-like fungi with the filiform paraphyses in contrast to the genus *Lachnum* in which the paraphyses are lance-like. In general this is also the interpretation of the genus according to Rehm (**1893**). Nannfeldt (**1932**) would reduce the genus to synonymy with *Lachnum*.

Dasyscypha capitata (Pk.) comb. nov. (*Peziza capitata* Pk. 30th Rept. N. Y. State Mus. 1878.)

On old leaves, Lake Ozette, May 15, 1939, (*13424*).

The hairs are capped with large conspicuous stellate crystals. The spores measure 7.5–9 × 2 μ.

DASYSCYPHA ELEGANTULA (Karst.) Rehm, p. 852. 1896; Nannfeldt, p. 119. 1928.

Apothecia stipitate, covered thickly with long flexuous hairs, clove brown in color with hyaline tips; asci 90–100 × 10 μ, eight-spored; spores 13–15 × 3.5 μ, hyaline; paraphyses numerous, filiform, hyaline.

On *Delphinium* sp., 4,500 ft. elev., Boulder Lake Trail, May 28, 1939, (*13801*).

This interesting fungus has not been reported from the United States as far as can be determined. It has been found in Finland and Lapland (Karsten), from the Alps (Rehm), from Norway (Rostrup) and from Sweden (Lind). Nannfeldt (l.c.) gives its complete synonymy. The name *Dasyscypha fusco-brunnea* Rehm has been assigned to this species, but Nannfeldt places it in synonymy with *D. elegantula*. The spore measurements in the Washington collections are slightly larger than those given by Karsten and by Rehm, being 13–15 × 3.5 μ as compared with 6–15 × 2–

2.5 μ in Rehm's report. It is possible that the presence of the dark brown hairs together with the difference in spore size will be found to be important enough to justify re-establishing as a valid species *D. fusco-brunnea* which Rehm reported from the Atlas Mountains.

DASYSCYPHA PULVERULENTA (Lib.) Sacc. var. PURPURASCENS Rehm. Ann. Myc. **8**: 298. 1910.

The apothecia are small, bright canary yellow, and with patches of bright red extraneous material that cling to the hairs. On drying the red material (which may be resinous in nature) becomes tinged violet. The hairs are somewhat drawn together into bundles by the material adhering to them. The spores of this variety are slightly smaller than those reported for typical material. They measure 4–6 × 1.5 μ as compared with 5–8 × 1.5–2 μ in the typical variety.

On fir needles, Lake Crescent, June 2, 1939, (*13967*).

DESMAZIERELLA ACICOLA Lib. Ann. Sci. Nat. **17**: 83. 1829; Boudier, Icon. Mycol. **3**. 1905–1910. pl. 363.

The fungus is striking in appearance owing to the unusual paraphyses. They are branched above the middle, and the terminal portions are both pointed and dark brown. The exciple is sparsely covered with stellate hairs which measure 250–300 μ in length. The spores are smooth, hyaline, ellipsoid, and measure 15–18 × 10 μ. The asci are eight-spored. The species is rarely collected to judge from the infrequent reports in the literature. Boudier (l.c.) has an excellent illustration.

On needles of hemlock, Kalaloch, May 10, 1939, (*13305*).

DISCINA APICULATA (Cke.) Seaver. Mycologia **3**: 70. 1921.

Apothecia 2 cm. in diam., 2 cm. in depth, substance soft-watery, color of exciple "buffy brown," hymenium "olive brown" when fresh; spores ellipsoid, truncate with small flat apiculae, pale brown finally becoming minutely roughened; paraphyses colored at their apices.

On old cardboard carton, Hoh River, June 6, 1939, (*14153*); on an *Alnus* log, Hoh River, June 30, 1939, (*14723*).

These collections establish a record of this species for the United States. Seaver (**1928**) seems to cast doubt upon its occurrence in this country, but his description fits our western material very well.

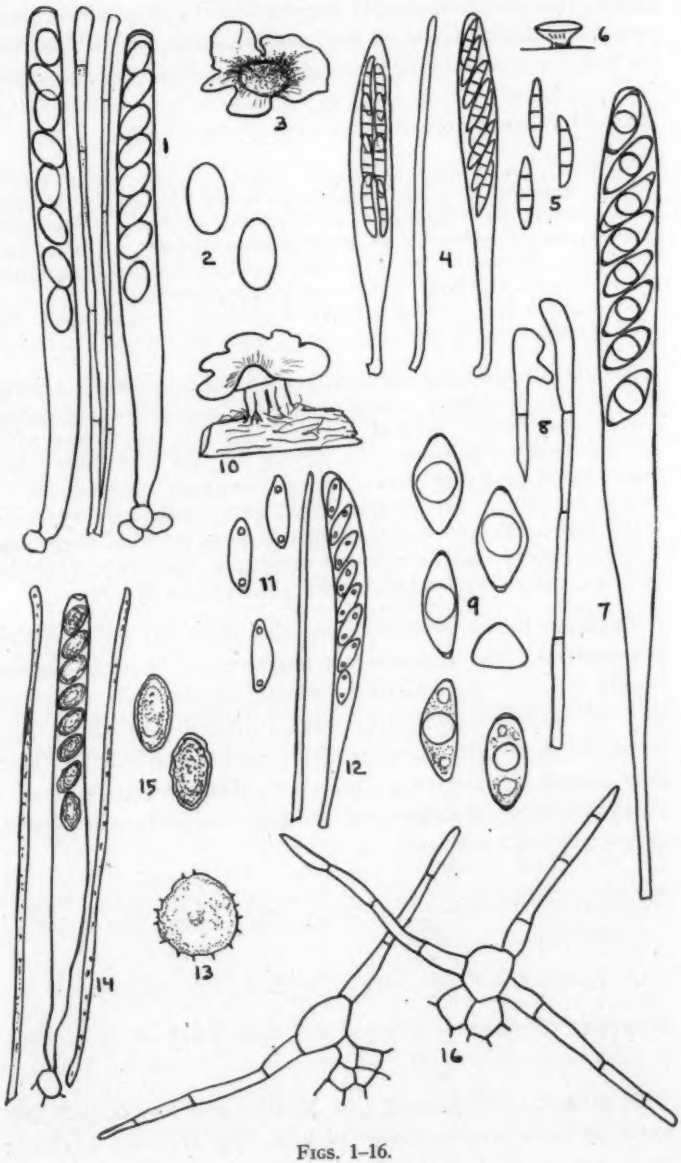
Discina olympiana sp. nov. (FIGS. 7–9)

Apothecia dispersa, 1.5–3 cm. in diam., stipitata, substantia mollis crassaque, stipes 2–3 mm. latus, 2–3 mm. altus, rugosus in sicco, cremeus; hymenium luteolo-olivaceum, in sicco atrobrunneum, planum ad convexum, asci cylindracei, in caulem longum gracilemque acuens. Pars sporophora 275–300 × 20–22 μ, octospora, sporae uniseriatae; sporae subtrihedrales, ellipsoideae in uno aspectu, in altero late fusoideae, parietibus crassis, 30–32(36) × 12–14(16) μ, leves, saepe pileoloideis apiculis, uni- ad triguttulatae; paraphyses robustae, fasciculatae, brunneae, 7–9 μ.

Ad terram, Boulder Lake Trail, Olympic National Park, Washington, 28 Maii, 1939, Smith No. *13828*, **Typus.**

Apothecia scattered, 1.5–3 cm. in diam., stipitate, substance soft, thick; stipe 2–3 mm. in diam., 2–3 mm. high, wrinkled when dry, gradually expanded into the cup, cream to flesh-colored; hymenium "tawny olive" when fresh, drying blackish brown, flat with edge rolled under; hypothecium pseudoprosenchymatic; asci cylindric, tapering into a long slender stalk which readily collapses, the spore-bearing part 275–300 × 20–22 μ, eight-spored; spores uniseriate, asci not blue with iodine; spores subtrihedrate (like beech nuts), in one view truly ellipsoid, in another broadly fusoid to diamond-shaped, thick-walled, 30–32(36) × 12–14(16) μ, smooth, sometimes thickened at the ends to form small flat apiculae, containing one large highly refractive oil drop, frequently also containing two smaller oil drops; paraphyses stout, bunched together in fascicles, brown in color, 7–9 μ at their apices.

This fungus seems to be near *Discina perlata* Fr. but is a smaller plant and the spores are different. In *D. perlata* the spores are narrowly fusoid and are furnished with prominent apiculae, whereas in *D. olympiana* the spores are strongly three-sided. In one view they appear narrow and in another they are almost diamond shaped. This fact was ascertained by observing spores rotating in a water mount. The apiculae are inconspicuous in many of the spores. The outer wall of the spore appears to be of medium thickness and somewhat gelatinous. On drying the apiculae of the spores are more easily seen than when in a distended condition. The apiculae are not as easily observed on spores revived in KOH. Rehm re-



FIGS. 1–16.

marked that certain species of *Discina* lack the blue coloration in iodine. Boudier established the genus *Disciotis* for such species, but it does not seem to the writer to be a sound generic distinction.

Discinella washingtonensis sp. nov. (FIGS. 10–12)

Apothecia dispersa, brevistipitata, ex trama irregulare hyphis luteolis oriunda, hymenium planum ad convexum, 6–12 mm. in diam., hypothecium molle, crassum, parenchymaticum, pallide grisea, exsiccanda cinnamomea, centro olivascente; stipes 3–5 mm. altus, apothecio concolor; asci cylindracei, 80–90 × 8 μ. Octospori; sporae anguste fusoideae, symmetria variabiles, (11)12–14 × 4 μ, unicellulae, hyalinae; paraphyses filiformes.

Ad ramulum arboris caducae, Forks, Washington, *22* Maii, Smith No. *13668*, **Typus.**

Apothecia scattered, 6–12 mm. in diam., short stipitate, arising from a weft of cottony yellowish hyphae, stipe short, expanding broadly upwards into the cup, 3–5 mm. in length, concolorous with the apothecia; hymenium flat, drying slightly umbilicate, dull watery-pallid gray when fresh, drying "cinnamon" with olivaceous tints at the center; hypothecium thick, soft, pseudoparenchymatic; asci cylindric, 80–90 × 8 μ, eight-spored, ascus pore becoming blue in iodine; spores narrowly fusoid, varying in symmetry, (11)12–14 × 4 μ, one-celled, hyaline, smooth; paraphyses filiform.

The fungi in this genus resemble operculates but are in reality inoperculates. The apothecia are characterized by their dentate margin and their subtomentose exterior together with the small asci. *D. washingtonensis* approaches *D. Boudieri* in size of apothecia and spores but is distinguished from that species by the pale gray instead of the bay-purplish color. The habitat is also distinctly different. Boudier found his species on sandy soil whereas ours is a lignicolous fungus.

GEOPYXIS CUPULARIS (Fr.) Sacc. Syll. Fung. **8**: 72. 1889; Seaver, p. 212. 1928.

On burned soil, Forks, May 31, 1939, (*13937, 13944*).

GEOPYXIS VULCANALIS (Pk.) Sacc. Syll. Fung. **8**: 65. 1889. Seaver, p. 214. 1928.

On ground, Lake Quinault, Oct. 26, 1925, and Nov. 6, 1925, collected by C. A. Brown; Lake Quinault, May 17, 1939, (*13507*);

Graves Creek, May 23, 1939, (*13721*); Port Ludlow, May 30, 1939, (*13894*); Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*13721, 14015*).

GELATINODISCUS FLAVIDA Kanouse and Smith. Mycologia **32**: 756. 1940.

Apothecia gelatinous, short stipitate, smooth; spores ellipsoid, smooth, subflavidous; paraphyses filiform, branched.

On *Chamaecyparis nootkatensis* Sudw., Sol Duc Park, June 20, 1939, (*14488*).

GODRONIA DAVIDSONI Cash. Mycologia **26**: 269. 1934.

Miss Cash described this species from specimens on *Ribes* from Colorado. Our collections are like hers in every respect.

On dead canes of *Rubus* sp., Lake Crescent, June 17, 1939, (*14342*).

GODRONIA URCEOLUS (Fr.) Karst. Rev. Mon. p. 144. 1891; Cash (l.c.).

On *Acer circinatus* Pursh., Lake Crescent, June 13, 1939, (*14345*).

HELOTIUM CARABORUM Vel. Mono. Discom. Bohem. Pars. 1. p. 208. 1934.

Apothecia minute, less than 1 mm. in diam., short stipitate, soft waxy, milky gray with a brownish margin; asci 60–90 × 6–8 μ, cylindric-clavate, eight-spored, spores obliquely uniseriate, ascus pore blue in iodine; spores one-celled, hyaline, 8–10(12) × 4–5 μ, ovate-elliptical, containing several oil drops; paraphyses filiform, slightly enlarged and brownish at the apices.

On moss, Lake Crescent, June 2, 1939, (*13979*).

In addition to several other species described on moss by Velenovský, the following have been reported also on that substratum by other authors: *H. bryogenum* Pk., *H. fuscobrunneum* Pat. & Gail., *H. turbinatum* (Fuck.) Boud.; *H. destructor* (Pk.) White. *H. caraborum* differs from all of these.

HELOTIUM CITRINUM Fr. Summa veg. Scand. p. 355. 1849; Rehm, p. 772. 1893.

On sticks, Lake Crescent, May 17, 1939, (*13508*); Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13527*); Lake Quinault, Oct. 22, 1925, collected by C. H. Kauffman and C. A. Brown.

HELOTIUM DESTRUCTOR (Pk.) White. Mycologia 34, p. 163. 1942.

On liverwort on a log, Kalaloch, April 23, 1939, (*12052*).

This species is frequent in northern Michigan. It is parasitic on liverworts and mosses and is easily spotted in the field by the dead patches which it produces. They are in sharp contrast to the green of the living plants adjacent to them. The apothecia are small, stipitate and colored "ochraceous buff" when fresh. This species has been reported as *Peziza subcarnea* Cke. & Pk., *Phialea subcarnea* (Cke. & Pk.) Sacc. and *Hymenoscypha subcarnea* (Cke. & Pk.) Kuntze. White's disposition of the fungus in the genus *Helotium* is the most acceptable.

HELOTIUM EPIPHYLLUM Fr. Summa. veg. Scand. p. 356. 1849; White, p. 139. 1943.

The apothecia arise in most cases from the veins of the leaves. No stroma is present. The color when fresh is "amber yellow."

On *Alnus* leaves, Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*13932*).

HELOTIUM IMBERBE Fr. Summa veg. Scand. p. 356. 1849; Rehm, p. 775. 1893.

On *Alnus* bark, Lake Quinault, May 17, 1939, (*13493*); on sticks, Hoh River, May 23, 1939, (*13638, 13632*); on sticks, Graves Creek, May 23, 1939, (*13723*); on sticks, Clearwater River, May 24, 1939, (*13739*); on *Alnus* bark, Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14028*); on sticks, Elwha River, June 23, 1939, (*14593*).

HELOTIUM PHIALEA Fr. Summa veg. Scand. p. 355. 1849; Rehm, p. 784. 1893.

The color of the apothecia when fresh is "warm buff," but changes to bright buff-yellow when dry. The stipe measures 7

mm. in height. The plant is stout. Spore measurements are 14–16 × 7–8 μ. The spores finally become two-celled.

On leaves of *Sambucus callicarpa,* Elwha River, June 23, 1939, (*14396*).

HELOTIUM SCUTULA var. CAUDATUM Karst. Myc. Fenn. 1: 112. 1871.

When fresh the plant is white, but it turns pale yellow when dried except for the rolled edge of the apothecium which becomes dark tan. The stem is rather stout and firm and is thickened in the middle. The spores measure 18–20 × 4–6 μ. In contrast to the spores in the typical variety which are two-celled, these are one-celled. The ascus pore turns blue weakly in iodine.

On leaves of *Salix,* Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14030*).

HELOTIUM SCUTULA var. GROSSULARIAE Kauff. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. Arts and Letters 1: 107. 1921.

This variety was described from material collected in Colorado on *Grossularia* sp. When fresh the color is avellaneous. The spores are smaller than in typical material. They measure 14–18 × 3.5–4 μ.

On herbaceous stems, Lower Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13533*).

HELOTIUM SCUTULA forma RUBI Rehm. Hedw. p. 229. 1885.

The one-celled spores measure (12)14–18 × 3–4 μ. They are slightly curved and are almost pointed at one end. Rehm described it from Europe. This appears to be the first report from North America.

On *Rubus* stems, Kalaloch, May 2, 1939, (*13076*).

HELVELLA CALIFORNICA Phill. Trans. Linn. Soc. Sci. II. 1: 423. 1880; Seaver, p. 250. 1928, 1942, pl. 70.

Represented by seven collections: Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*13172*); Jackson Guard Station, May 13, 1939, (*13378*); Spruce, May 19, 1939, (*13557*); Hoh River, May 20, 1939, (*13643*);

Graves Creek, May 23, 1939, (*13719*); Elwha River, June 12, 1939, (*14286*); Hoh River, June 30, 1939, (*14720*).

The collection from Elwha River (*14286*) consisted of a fruiting body of unusually large size. It measured 16 cm. in width.

HELVELLA CRISPA Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 14. 1823; Seaver, p. 247. 1928.

Olympic Hot Springs, Sept. 22, 1941, (*17185, 17192*); Mt. Angeles, Sept. 24, 1941, (*17216*); Chimacum, Oct. 13, 1941, (*17851*), collected by H. V. Smith.

HELVELLA ELASTICA Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 21. 1823; Seaver, p. 249, pl. 40. 1928.

Lake Crescent, June 3 and June 5, 1939, (*14019, 14070, 14092*); Sol Duc Park Trail, June 20, 1939, (*14480*); Ennis Creek, June 25, 1939, (*14651*); Mt. Angeles, June 25 and June 28, (*14642, 14675*); Elwha River, July 3, 1939, (*14745*).

HELVELLA ESCULENTA Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 16. 1823; Kanouse (**1947** in press).

Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*13171*); Boulder Lake Trail, May 28, 1939, (*13815*); Deer Lake, June 13, 1939, (*14307*); Deer Lake, June 24, 1939, (*14617*); Mt. Angeles, June 29, 1939, (*14672*).

HELVELLA INFULA Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 17. 1823; Seaver, p. 251. 1928; Kanouse, 1947.

Lake Quinault, Oct. 3, 1925, collected and identified by C. H. Kauffman; Lake Quinault, Oct. 20, 1915, collected by Mr. and Mrs. Puttnam; Hurricane Ridge, Sept. 25, 1941, (*17279*).

HELVELLA LACUNOSA Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 15. 1823; Seaver, p. 246. 1928. As *H. mitra*, Morse (1945); Kanouse (l.c.).

Olympic Mts., Oct. 19, 1915, collected and identified by C. H. Kauffman; Lake Crescent, Oct. 6, 1935, (*3013*); Olympic Hot Springs, Oct. 19, 1935, (*3259*); Joyce, Oct. 28, 1935, (*3383*);

Hoh River, June 30, 1939, (*14709*); Bremmerton, Feb. 1940, collected by J. B. Flett; Olympic Hot Springs, Sept. 22, 1941, (*17183, 17180*); Chimacum, Nov. 13, 1941, collected by H. V. Smith (A. H. Smith No. *17861*).

Humaria albocincta (B. & C.) comb. nov. (*Peziza albocincta* B. & C. Grev. **3**: 154. 1875.)

This is a distinctive fungus characterized by the scarlet hymenium, very short hyaline hairs and by its growth on soil. The spores are rough.

On bare soil, Lake Quinault, May 21, 1939, (*13649*).

According to the International Rules of Nomenclature the name *Humaria* must be used for the species commonly relegated to the genus *Lachnea*. The names *Lachnea* and *Lachnaea* are invalid.

The name *Patella* that Seaver selected to avoid the use of *Lachnea* is also untenable as it is pre-Friesian. The name *Humaria* is valid but must be used in the strict sense of Fuckel (1869–1870). It must not be confused with the name *Humaria* of Saccardo. As the latter author used the name it is a synonym of the genus *Humarina*, as Seaver (**1928**) has pointed out.

Humaria coprinaria (Cke.) comb. nov. (*Peziza coprinaria* Cke. Grev. **4**: 91. 1875.)

The following collections were found on dung: Whiskey Creek, June 22, 1939, (*14549*); Hoh River, June 30, 1939, (*14725*); Elwha River, July 3, 1939, (*14747*); Joyce, July 6, 1939, (*14843*); Hurricane Ridge, July 7, 1939, (*14861*).

Humaria crucipila (Cke. & Phill.) comb. nov. (*Peziza crucipila* Cke. & Phill., Cooke, Mycographia, p. 136. 1876.)

The presence of the peculiar compound star-shaped hairs is the character by which this species is recognized. The color when fresh is pale ocher yellow. Seaver (**1928**) gives a good description under the name *Patella crucipila*.

On sticks, Lower Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13547*).

Humaria diplotricha (Rehm) comb. nov.

This fungus was described by Rehm (**1904**) as *Lachnea diplotricha* from material found on bare soil, in Ohio by C. A. Lloyd (Lloyd No. *02687*). Seaver (**1928**) placed it in synonymy with *Patella theleboloides* (A. & S.) Seaver. It seems to be distinct from *P. theleboloides,* however, on the basis of substratum, difference in spore size and a difference in color. Seaver (**1928**) reports the spores of *P. theleboloides* as 14–20 × 7–10 μ. Rehm gives the spores of *L. diplotricha* as 14–15 × 7–7.5 μ. Those in our western collections measure 14–16 × 8–9 μ which is more nearly like those in *L. diplotricha.* The color of the apothecia in our plants and *L. diplotricha* is some shade of orange rather than yellow. Our specimens, like those found in Ohio, were on bare soil rather than on dung.

On bare soil, Elwha River, June 3, 1939, (*14749*).

Humaria erinacea (Schw.) comb. nov. (*Peziza erinacea* Pers. ex Fr. Syst. Myc. **2**: 86. 1823.)

On wood of *Populus trichocarpa,* Lake Quinault, May 17, 1939, (*13510*).

Humaria Lusatiae (Cke.) comb. nov. (*Peziza Lusatiae* Cke. Monographia, p. 80. 1875.)

On cotton wood, Hoh River, June 6, 1939, (*14158*).

Humaria melaloma (Fr.) comb. nov. (*Peziza melaloma* Fr. Syst. Myc. **2**: 68. 1823.)

The distinguishing feature about this species is the presence of adpressed hairs on the outside of the apothecia. The hairs are septate and arise from large spherical, brown-walled cells. The spores in our collection measure (12)14–15 × 7–9 μ. They are smooth. The paraphyses are very slender and are not enlarged at their apices. They extend beyond the asci for a considerable distance.

On soil, Elwha River, July 7, 1939, (*14748*).

HUMARIA SCUTELLATA (L.) Fuck. Symb. Myc. p. 321. 1869–1870.

On decaying *Alnus* log, Graves Creek, May 23, 1939, (*13727*); on soil, Port Ludlow, May 30, 1939, (*13697*).

HUMARIA SETOSA Fuck. Symb. Myc. p. 321. 1869–1870.

On debris in mud, Lake Quinault, May 17, 1939, (*13406*); on *Alnus* log, Elwha River, July 4, 1939, (*14760*).

Humaria stellata sp. nov. (FIGS. 13–16)

Apothecia solitaria ad caespitosa, 2–3 mm. in diam., sessilia, plana ad convexa, irregularia cum stipata sunt, extus setis stellatis 70–100 × 12–20 μ sparse obtecta, eis plerumque bis ad quater furcatis, ex cellula tumida oriunda, pallide brunneis, parietibus crassis, septatis, apicibus obtusis; hymenium aurantiacum ad rubrum exsiccando fuscior; asci cylindracei, 200–225 × 10–12 μ, octospori; sporae uniseriatae, ellipsoideae, 16 × 10–12 μ, endospora crasse verrucosa, exospora tenuis, levis, in sicco rugulosa; paraphyses plurimae, filiformes.

Ad terram, Shuksan Inn, Washington, 14 Augusti, 1941; Smith No. *16162*, **Typus.**

Apothecia solitary to caespitose, 2–3 mm. in diam., sessile, flat to convex, irregularly cup-shaped when crowded, externally sparsely covered with stellate hairs, hairs 70–100 × 12–20 μ, usually from two to four arising from a swollen subspherical cell, hairs and basal cell with brown walls, hairs septate, blunt-tipped, the stellate hairs so arranged that the outer surface of the cup appears as if covered with an irregular, large-meshed net, the simple hairs also short; hymenium orange to red when fresh, orange when dry, pale creamy yellow when revived in water; asci cylindric, 200–225 × 10–12 μ, eight-spored, iodine not coloring the ascus; spores uniseriate, ellipsoid, 16 × 10–12 μ, hyaline, one-celled; the exospore thin, becoming somewhat wrinkled; endospore roughened with prominent warts; paraphyses numerous, filiform, hyaline, non-septate, scarcely widening at the apices and measuring 5 μ in diam.

There are only a few species described with stellate hairs. These are *Patella stercorea, P. curvipila, Lachnea alpina,* and *L. umbrorum.* With the exception of *L. umbrorum,* all have smooth spores. The hairs of *H. stellata* are sparse, and are composed of from two to five (usually two to three) radiating spines which

arise from a central swollen cell. The hairs, as well as the cells, are colored light brown, are short and stout, and are adpressed to the apothecia. A very few simple hairs are found scattered over the surface of the apothecia. The spores in *L. umbrorum* are rough and the measurements 23–24 × 12–14 μ are considerably greater than those in *H. stellata*. The small warty spores, together with the stellate hairs, are diagnostic for our species. The detail of the spore wall was studied with an oil immersion lens. It could not be clearly seen otherwise that the roughness was on the inner wall of the spore. An examination was made of the fresh spores of *Discina perlata* which also are roughened and are provided with apiculae. The roughening in this species also was found to be on the endospore wall. The outer wall is considerably thicker than in *H. stellata*. When spores of both species were mounted in a two per cent solution of KOH the apiculae and the wrinkled outer wall became smooth. The roughening is probably due to the drying down of the exospore over the warts on the endospore. This is an observation that may be found to throw light on the structure of roughened spore walls in species other than the two here mentioned.

HUMARIA STERCOREA (Pers. ex Fr.) Fuck. Symb. Myc. p. 321. 1869–1870; Seaver (1928 as *Patella stercorea*).

On cow dung, Queet's River, May 3, 1939, (*13093*).

Humaria theleboloides (Fr.) comb. nov. (*Peziza theleboloides* Syst. Myc. **2**: 88. 1823.)

The marginal hairs are scarce, as few as 14 were counted on some apothecia. The spores measure 18–20 × 10–14 μ and are without oil drops. The paraphyses are clavate-tipped.

Crescent Beach, Oct. 3, 1935, (*2851*); on cow dung, Crescent Beach, June 21, 1939, (*14509*); on dung of wild cattle, Hurricane Ridge, July 7, 1939, (*14862*).

HUMARINA OCHROLEUCA (Clem.) Seaver. North American Cup-fungi, p. 131. 1928.

On soil, Joyce, Sept. 24, 1935, (*2591*).

Humarina washingtonensis sp. nov. (FIGS. 17–19)

Apothecia gregaria ad stipata, in humo semi-infixa vel sessilia, pallide aurantia, in sicco pallidiora, concoloria, mollia, cerea, glabra, excipulum rugulosum, margo crenatus, in sicco vadose cupuliformis; hypothecium crassum, pseudoprosenchymaticum, cellulae magnae parietibus tenuibus; asci cylindracei, pedicellati, 175–200 × 9–10 μ; sporae leves, hyalinae vel subhyalinae, anguste ellipsoideae (14)16–18 × 7–9(10) μ, uni- vel biguttulatae; paraphyses filiformes, apice 6 μ, flavidulae.

Ad terram et ramulos deustos, Heart O' Hills, Washington, 25 Junii, 1939, Smith No. *14654*, **Typus.**

Apothecia gregarious to crowded, sessile, frequently partly embedded in the ground, "apricot buff" to "apricot orange" when fresh, paler when dry, concolorous throughout, soft, waxy, exciple faintly creased with ridges which extend downwards from the dentations on the margin of the cup, glabrous, remaining shallow cup-shaped on drying; hypothecium thick pseudoprosenchymatic, cells large, thin-walled; asci long cylindric, long pedicellate, the pedicel easily collapsing, 175–200 × 9–10 μ, eight-spored; spores smooth, one-celled, narrowly ellipsoid, (14)16–18 × 7–9(10) μ, containing one to two highly refractive guttulae, hyaline to subhyaline; paraphyses filiform, apices clavate, reaching 6 μ in diam. at their apices, faintly colored yellowish.

On burned soil and charred debris. Heart O' Hills, Washington, June 25, 1939, Smith No. *14654*—Type. Additional collections: Mora, May 22, 1939, (*13670, 13674, 13679*); Forks, May 31, 1939, (*13937*); Joyce, June 9, 1939, (*14228, 14219, 14227*). Also Lake Quinault, 1925, collected by C. H. Kauffman.

At least eight species are reported on carbonicolous substrata. However, none of them seems to apply to these collections. *Humaria rustica* Vel. approaches our plant in some respects, but since his description is so brief it is difficult to interpret the species. He gives the spores as "12–18 μ globose ellipticae" which ours definitely are not. *Humarina semiimmersa* (Karst.) Seaver resembles this in being partially immersed in the soil but *H. semiimmersa* grows to a much larger size.

HYALINA CRENATO-MARGINATA v. Höhnel. Frag. z. Mykol. Sitz. Akad. Wiss. Abt. I, Bd. 116, heft 1, Not. III, no. **134**. 1907.

The minute apothecia have delicately dentate margins. Unless wet they are inconspicuous because of their small size.

On *Alnus*, Graves Creek, May 23, 1939, (*13725*); on *Acer circinatum* Pursh, Forks, May 31, 1939, (*13941*).

HYALOPEZIZA CILIATA Fuck. Symb. Myc. p. 298. 1869; v. Höhnel (**1918**).

This is a minute fungus with apothecia measuring up to 0.6 mm. in diam. It is distinguished in part by the presence of very long strigose hairs which have thick walls and thin septa. The color when fresh is "pinkish buff." The genus *Hyalopeziza* is properly placed in the Hyaloscyphaceae by Nannfeldt (**1932**). v. Höhnel (l.c.) gave an excellent description of this species.

On *Delphinium* sp., Boulder Lake, 4,500 ft. elev., May 27, 1939, (*13799*).

Hyalopeziza Pteridis sp. nov.

Apothecia minuta, solitaria, sessilia ad substipitata, 175–200 μ in diam., 75 μ alta (basi inclusa), cupuliformia, pellucida, hyalino-alba propter setas excipulares, 75 μ longa, 6 μ lata, asci cylindraceo-clavati, 30–35 × 4.5 μ, octospori; sporae virguliformes, rectae, hyalinae, unicellulae, 4–5.5 × 0.75–1 μ; paraphyses filiformes.

Ad caules vetustas *Pteridis* sp., Lake Quinault, Washington, 2 Junii, 1939, Smith No. *13987*, **Typus.**

Apothecia minute, solitary, sessile to substipitate, 175–200 μ in diam., 75 μ in height (including the base), cup-shaped, translucent, hyaline-white from the excipular hairs; exciple composed of small prismatic cells from which arise long, rough, hyaline, septate hairs 75 μ long, 6 μ at the widest (middle) portion; asci cylindric-clavate, 30–35 × 4.5 μ, eight-spored, spores obliquely arranged in the asci, ascus pore blue with iodine; spores rod-like, straight, hyaline, one-celled, 4–5.5 × 0.75–1 μ; paraphyses filiform.

The genus *Hyalopeziza* was established by Fuckel (1869–1870), but was emended by v. Höhnel (**1902**), and was placed in the Hyaloscyphaceae by Nannfeldt (**1932**). It is a small genus. Because of transfers only *H. ciliata* was left in the genus. Nannfeldt made no disposition of *H. caricis* Sacc., but neither *H. ciliata* nor *H. caricis* can be our North American fungus found on fern leaves. *H. ciliata* is said to have large spores and *H. caricis* is reported on *Carex* sp., turns olive black on drying, and has subcapitate hairs.

HYALOSCYPHA ALNISEDA Vel. Monog. Disco. Bohem., pt. 1, p. 283. 1932.

Apothecia minute, 0.1–0.3 mm. in diam., sessile, cup-shaped, substance soft, color pale watery-gray, margin fringed with a single row of one-celled hairs which are bulbous at the origins; asci 30–40 × 5 μ; spores 5–7 × 2 μ, straight to slightly bent, one-celled, hyaline; paraphyses filiform.

On *Alnus* log, Lake Ozette, May 15, 1939, (*13432*).

HYALOSCYPHA HYALINA (Fr.) Boud. Icon. Mycol. **3**, pl. 525. 1905–1910.

This minute fungus is scarcely visible to the unaided eye. When moist it is translucent; when dry it takes on a pale yellowish color. The apothecia are sessile and some are turbinate. The marginal hairs are one-celled, stiff, lance-shaped, and they project beyond the asci about 30 μ. The hyaline spores measure 4–6 × 1.5–2 μ, and the paraphyses are filiform.

On alder sticks, Kalaloch, May 2, 1939, (*13074*); on *Rubus* canes, Lower Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*14542*).

HYSTEROGRAPHIUM PROMINENS (Phill. & Hark.) Berl. & Vogl. Syll. Fung. Additaments ad Volumina 1–4. 1886.

On madrone, Lake Crescent, May 26–June 15, 1939, (*13968, 13747, 13766* and *14360*). Identified by M. L. Lohman.

KARSCHIA LIGNYOTA (Fr.) Sacc. Syll. Fung. **8**: 779. 1889.

On *Acer* sp., Lake Crescent, June 13, 1939, (*14351*); on *Rubus* sp., Lake Crescent, June 13, 1939, (*14348*).

KARSCHIA MELASPILEOIDES Rehm. Ascomycetes: Hysteriaceen und Discomyceten. In Rabenh. Krypt. Fl. p. 347. 1890.

This fungus differs from *K. lignyota* in having smaller apothecia. The two-celled spores measure 14–16 × 5–6 μ as compared with 9–12 × 4–5 μ in *K. lignyota*. The apothecia do not turn wine red in iodine. The paraphyses are sparingly branched below the middle and their apices form an epithecium.

On *Populus trichocarpa* T. & G., Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*13218, 13207*).

KARSCHIA STYGIA (B. & C.) Massee. Jour. Linn. Soc. **35**: 107. 1901. See Butler, p. 814. 1940.

On *Populus trichocarpa,* Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*13207*).

Lachnaster miniatus sp. nov. (FIGS. 20–23)

Apothecia minuta, alba, 0.1 mm. lata, subsessilia, margo setis longis flagelliformibus praetextus, ad modum dentium dispositis; setae 75–90 × 6–8 μ, septatae, asperae, pallide luteae; asci 30–35 × 5–6 μ; sporae rectae, hyalinae, 6–8 × 1–1.5 μ, paraphyses hyalinae, lanciformes, 50 × 6–7 μ.

Ad *Pteridium aquilinum* (L.) Kuhn, Lake Crescent, Washington, 27 Maii, 1939, Smith No. *13760;* **Typus.**

Apothecia minute, 0.1 mm. broad, very short stipitate to substipitate, white, margin edged with long whip-lash hairs arranged in teeth, hairs 75–90 × 6–8 μ, septate, rough, pale yellow, the lower half broader, abruptly narrowing to the sharp pointed upper portion; asci 30–35 × 5–6 μ, eight-spored, pore blue with iodine; spores straight, hyaline, 6–8 × 1–1.5 μ arranged obliquely in the asci; paraphyses lance-like, hyaline, wider and longer than the asci, 50 × 6–7 μ.

On *Pteridium aquilinum,* Lake Crescent, Washington, May 27, 1939, Smith No. *13760*—Type. Additional collections (*13763* and *13976*).

The genus *Lachnaster* was described by v. Höhnel and is characterized by the marginal hairs of the apothecia being arranged in teeth and by the lance-like paraphyses.

LACHNUM ALBOTESTACEUM (Desm.) Karst. Myc. Fenn. **1**: 175. 1869–1870; Rehm, p. 903. 1893.

The specimens in our collections grew on grass. The apothecia are "vinaceous buff" when fresh, and become whitish in age. "Vinaceous brown" hairs cover the stipe and the outside of the apothecia. The hairs are pale at their apices. Iodine turns them rose lavender. The spores are 6–9 × 1.5 μ. The paraphyses are very long and are sharply pointed.

On grass, Hoh River, May 20, 1939, (*13625*); Hoh River, May 30, 1939, (*14735*).

LACHNUM ALNEUM Vel. Monogr. Disc. Bohem. p. 247. 1934.

Apothecia stipitate on very slender stipes, covered with hairs which are conspicuous by their roughened, spiny projections, hairs short, blunt, rigid; asci 35–40 × 4–5 μ; spores 6–8 × 1.5 μ; paraphyses up to 15 μ in the middle portion, lance-pointed, exceeding the asci by 35–40 μ, not numerous. This is the first report of this species from North America.

On log of *Alnus,* Lake Quinault, May 17, 1939, (*13502*).

LACHNUM BICOLOR (Fr.) Karst. Myc. Fenn. 1: 172. 1871; Rehm, p. 870. 1893.

On *Alnus,* Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*13211*); on debris of alder, Sol Duc Park Trail, 4,000 ft. elev., June 20, 1939, (*14483*).

LACHNUM CALYCULAEFORME (Fr.) Karst. Myc. Fenn. 1: 178. 1871.

The color of the hymenium in fresh plants is "tilleul buff," and the exterior is "wood brown." On decorticated wood, Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14017*).

LACHNUM CLANDESTINUM (Fr.) Karst. Myc. Fenn. 1: 178. 1871.

This species has been frequently and widely collected on *Rubus* spp. although it is not restricted to that substratum. The long, rough, brown hairs with the conspicuous crystal formation at the tips together with the uniform spores (7–9 × 1–1.5 μ) are some of the characters which distinguish it.

On twigs of willow (?), Spruce, May 19, 1939, (*13583*); on woody stems of nettle, Port Ludlow, May 30, 1939, (*13995, 13901*); on *Acer circinatum,* May 30, 1939, (*13907*); on *Rubus* canes, June 13, 1939, (*14347*).

LACHNUM CORTICALE (Pers. ex Fr.) Nannf. Nova Acta Regiae Societatis Scientiarum Upsaliensis ser. IV. 8 No. 8. p. 265. 1932.

Nannfeldt has shown the above name is the tenable one for this fungus. It has previously been known under several other names;

among them are—*Peziza corticalis* Pers. and *Lachnella corticalis* (Pers.) Fr. Boudier (**1905–1910**) has an excellent illustration of it under the latter name. Velenovský (**1934**) described a species as *Lachnum corticale,* which name according to the International Rules of Nomenclature is invalid. The name **Lachnum bohemicum** nom. nov. is proposed.

On root of *Rubus* sp., Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*13210*).

LACHNUM FLAVOFLOCCOSUM Rehm. Ann. Myc. **5**: 520. 1907.

The bright brown color of the apothecia is characteristic. The cups are sessile and gregarious. The spores are fusoid and measure 7–9 × 1.5 μ. The paraphyses are conspicuous, acutely lance-pointed and are unusually long. This species was described on *Lonicera* sp. from a collection made at Sumner, Washington, by E. T. and S. A. Harper, 1906.

On *Lonicera* sp., Cape Flattery, May 27, 1939, (*13794*).

LACHNUM FLAVO-FULIGINEUM (Fr.) Rehm, p. 888. 1888.

The brown hairs are very long and numerous on the outside of the cups, and they bear no crystals. The spores measure 9–10 × 2.5–3 μ.

On sticks, Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14033*); on *Sambucus* sp., Lower Elwha River, July 3, 1939, (*14746*).

LACHNUM GAULTHERIAE Zeller. Mycologia **26**: 292. 1934.

On leaves of *Gaultheria shallon* Pursh, Lake Crescent, June 2, 1939, (*13974*).

LACHNUM HYALINELLUM Rehm. Ann. Myc. **5**: 398. 1917.

On *Alnus* cones, Clearwater River, May 9, 1939, (*13288*); on wood, Jackson Guard Station, May 13, 1939, (*13389*); on sticks, Lake Quinault, May 17, 1939, (*13504, 13492*); on old conifer wood, Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13526*); on *Alnus* cones, Port Ludlow, May 30, 1939, (*13892*); on *Alnus* cones, Lake Crescent, June 2, 1939, (*13984*); on *Alnus* wood, Joyce, July 6, 1939, (*14841*).

This species is commonly collected. Rehm made a distinction between the fungus growing on the wood and on the fruits of *Fagus silvaticus*. For the fungus growing on the fruits he gave the name *forma fructicolum*. Our collections were made on the cones and on the wood of *Alnus* sp. They seem to be exactly alike and they differ only slightly from Rehm's description. The hairs are slightly roughened in contrast to the condition reported by Rehm. In view of the fact that the fungus as represented by our western collections does not seem to be differentiated on the basis of substratum, it may be found that the form distinction made by Rehm is not significant. The slight roughness on the hairs of the American material does not prevent its being named as above.

LACHNUM NARDI Rehm, p. 883. 1888.

This is a minute stipitate fungus with long, rough, septate hairs which at the margin of the apothecium are clustered in fascicles. The spores are small, and measure 5–7 × 1 μ. The paraphyses are broadly lanceolate and extend 30 μ beyond the asci. The hairs turn violet in iodine solution. This species is distinguished from others on sedges by its small spores. It resembles *L. carneolum* (Sacc.) Rehm which is reported on grass. Rehm gives the spore size as similar to *L. nardi* but the original description gives the spores as considerably larger in both length and width. The fungus is white when fresh.

On sedge, Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14035, 14023*); June 4, 1939, (*14067*).

LACHNUM NIVEUM (Fr.) Karst. Myc. Fenn. 1: 168. 1871.

The apothecia are short stipitate, and are covered with rough, hyaline hairs. The spores measure 6–8 × 1.5 μ. The paraphyses are lance-shaped. A peculiarity of the hairs is that they turn pale violet in iodine. Saccardo described *L. crystalligerum* from a specimen on *Rubus parviflorus* from Spokane, Washington, but the two species are distinct. In the latter species the hairs are tipped with large crystals and the asci and spores are considerably larger.

On *Rubus* sp., Kalaloch, April 27, 1939, (*13009*); June 13, 1939, (*14343*); Forks, June 18, 1939, (*14437, 14440*).

LACHNUM PALLIDE-ROSEUM (Saut.) Rehm, p. 885. 1893.

This is a delicate, stipitate plant with the hymenium "vinaceous buff" when fresh. On drying it becomes rose red. The outside of the cup is white from the short, rough hairs. The spores measure 7–10 × 1.5 μ. The paraphyses are very large, prominent and exceed the asci.

On grass stems, Hoh River, June 30, 1939, (*14722*).

LACHNUM SETIGERUM (Phill.) Rehm. Ann. Myc. **3**: 518. 1905.

This species was described from material collected in California on a species of *Aralia*. The apothecia are covered with stiff, brown, septate hairs the tips of which are nearly globose and nearly hyaline. The spores are straight and hyaline and measure 9–12 × 2 μ. The ascus pore is not blue in iodine.

On Devil's Club, Forks, May 31, 1939, (*13926*).

LACHNUM SPIRAEAECOLUM (Karst.) Rehm, p. 880. 1893.

On stems of nettle, Port Ludlow, May 30, 1939, (*13909*).

LACHNUM SULFUREUM (Fr.) Rehm, p. 891. 1893.

This species is found commonly and on a wide variety of substrata.

On herbaceous stems, Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13529*); on *Sambucus* sp., Forks, May 31, 1939, (*13935*); on stems of *Rubus* sp., Lake Crescent, June 13, 1939, (*14300, 14344*).

LACHNUM VIRGINEUM (Fr.) Karst. Myc. Fenn. **1**: 169. 1871.

Seven collections were made on sticks: Clearwater River, May 9, 1939, (*13287*); Kalaloch, May 10, 1939, (*13307*); Lower Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13537, 13539*); Lake Crescent, June 4, 1939, (*13985*); Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14034*); Sol Duc Park Trail, 4,000 ft. elev., June 20, 1939, (*14479*).

LAMPROSPORA CARBONARIA (Fuck.) Seaver. Mycologia **6**: 16. 1914; North American Cup-fungi, p. 67. 1928.

On burned soil, Olympic Hot Springs, May 28, 1939, (*13807*); on soil, Joyce, July 5, 1939, (*14799*).

LAMPROSPORA CREC'HQUERAULTII (Cr.) Boud. Icon. Mycol. **1905–1910**; Seaver, North American Cup-fungi, p. 62. 1928.

On wet soil, Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14022*).

LAMPROSPORA HAEMASTIGMA (Fr.) Seaver. Mycologia **6**: 17. 1914; Seaver, p. 68. 1928.

On soil, Spruce, May 19, 1939, (*13583*); on leaf content in dung, Spruce, May 19, 1939, (*13583*); on soil, Hoh River, June 30, 1939, (*14716*).

LAMPROSPORA LEIOCARPA (Curr.) Seaver. Mycologia **6**: 21. 1914; North American Cup-fungi, p. 73. 1928.

On burned soil, Mora, May 22, 1939, (*13667*); Olympic Hot Springs, May 28, 1939, (*13813*); Mora, May 31, 1939, (*13946*); Forks, May 31, 1939, (*13940*); Sol Duc River, May 31, 1939, (*13945*).

Number *13946* is an unusually large plant. When dry the disk measured 4.5 cm. in diameter.

LASIOBOLUS EQUINUS (Mull.) Karst. Act. Soc. Fauna Fl. Fenn. **2**: 122. 1885; Seaver, p. 155. 1928.

On elk dung, Kalaloch, April 29, 1939, (*13007*); May 2, 1939, (*13070, 13077*); on dung, Hoh River, May 20, 1939, (*13624*); on cow dung, Lake Crescent, May 22, 1939, (*13835*); on raccoon dung, Joyce, June 9, 1939, (*14220*); on dung, Cape Flattery, June 27, 1939, (*13782*).

LOPHODERMIUM PINASTRI (Fr.) Chev. Flora Paris **1**: 430. 1926; Rehm (**1887–1896**), p. 43. 1887.

On conifer twig, Lake Crescent, June 15, 1939, (*14382*).

MELASTIZA CHARTERI (W. G. Smith) Boud. Hist. Class Discom. Eur. p. 64. 1907; Boud. Icon. Mycogr. pl. 45, fig. 17. 1905–1910; Seaver, p. 103. 1928.

Apothecia bright red, color revives in water, delicate, hyphae-like hairs are short, blunt, thin-walled and are pale brown in color, sparse, and tend to become grouped into bundles; mature spores coarsely warted, apiculate, 18–20 × 10–12 μ; paraphyses slender, widening abruptly at the apices into clavate or bulbous swellings reaching 18 μ in diam.

On earth, Pyscht River, Sept. 25, 1935, (*2671*); Mt. Angeles, Sept. 28, 1939, (*17378*), collected by H. V. Smith. To the synonymy of this species as given by Seaver (**1928**) add: *Lachnea pseudotrechispora* Rehm, *Humariella pseudotrechispora* Schröter, and *Aleurina pseudotreichospora* (Schröter) v. Höhnel apud Rehm. There seems to be no difference between these and *Peziza charteri* W. G. Smith. The combination of the two characters—presence of hairs on the exciple together with the warty apiculate spores—prevents this fungus from being placed in any of the following genera: *Lachnea, Aleuria, Humaria* or *Humariella*. The collection from the Olympic National Park fits Seaver's description.

MELITTOSPORIUM SCHNABELIANUM (Rehm) v. Höhnel. Frag. zur Mycol. IX Mitt. nr. 450, p. 1518. 1909.

Disc erumpent, then flat, marginate, dark gray-purple, powdered with white particles, 0.5–1.5 mm. in diam., asci 120–150 × 9–12 μ, usually four-spored, ascus pore reddish purple in iodine; spores muriform, four-celled, 18–20 × 9–10 μ; paraphyses filiform. branched above, forming an epithecium.

On stick, Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14029*).

Rehm described this fungus under the name *Belonidium Schnabelianum* although he recognized that it did not properly belong in the genus *Belonidium*. The muriform spores together with the erumpent habit are characters of the genus *Melittosporium*. V. Höhnel (l.c.) pointed this out and made the transfer to that genus. Sydow and Saccardo (**1899**) proposed the name *Schnablia* for this species but v. Höhnel's treatment is preferred.

MICROPODIA PTERIDINA (Nyl.) Boud. Icon. Mycogr. 3. pl. 527. 1905–1910.

Apothecia minute, stipitate, 200 μ in diam., 100 μ in depth, excipular cells on the lower one-half of the cup arranged in scale-like triangular patches overlapping like shingles on a roof, color of the lower part of each scale light sordid brownish shading to nearly hyaline at the tips; margin bordered by similar cell groups, from twenty to twenty-five at the edge of each cup; stipe 40–50 μ in height by 40 μ in width; asci 25–30 × 4–5 μ; spores straight, hyaline, one-celled, 4–6 × 1–1.5 μ; paraphyses filiform.

On *Pteridium aquilinum* (L.) Kuhn, Forks, June 6, 1939, (*14147*).

This fungus was named *Peziza pteridina* by Nylander. It resembles a *Helotium* but it is much smaller in size of cup, asci and spores. Also the excipular cells are different from those found in *Helotium* spp. This is not *Peziza pteridina* Pers. ex Fr. which is described as a sessile plant.

MITRULA CUCULLATA (Batsch) Fr. Summ. veg. Scand. p. 337. 1849; Durand, p. 402. 1908.

On hemlock needles, Lake Quinault, Oct. 19, 1925, collected by C. H. Kauffman; on fir needles, La Push, Oct. 25, 1935, (*3336*). Identified by E. B. Mains.

MITRULA PHALLOIDES (Bull.) Chev. Flor. de Paris. 114. 1826.

On wet soil, Kalaloch, May 10, 1939, (*13301*). Identified by E. B. Mains.

MOLLISIA AMENTICOLA (Sacc.) Rehm. 1887–1896. p. 540. 1891.

The marginal hairs are palisade-like and are pale in color, whereas the excipular cells below are hexagonal, small and dark-colored. The spores measure 6–9 × 1.5–2.5 μ.

On cones of *Alnus* sp., Kalaloch, April 27, 1939, (*1258*).

MOLLISIA BENESUADA (Tul.) Phill. Manual Brit. Disco. p. 174, 1887.

This is one of the light-colored species. The spores measure 8–10 × 2–2.5 μ.

Kalaloch, May 10, 1939, (*13312*); on dead wet sticks, Jackson Guard Station, May 13, 1939, (*13381*); Lake Quinault, May 17, 1939, (*13501*); Cape Flattery, May 27, 1939, (*13789*); Port Ludlow, May 30, 1939, (*13893*); Lake Crescent, June 15, 1939, (*14387*).

MOLLISIA CAESPITICIA Karst. Myc. Fenn. 1: 188. 1871.

On sticks, Lower Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13531*); on *Alnus* sp., Boulder Lake, May 28, 1939, (*13810*); on sticks, Port Ludlow, May 30, 1939, (*13911*); on crabapple, Forks, June 18, 1939, (*14438*).

MOLLISIA CINEREA (Batsch.) Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 142. 1823.

Queet's River, May 3, 1939, (*13094*); Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*12314*); Clearwater River, May 9, 1939, (*13296*); Lake Ozette, May 16, 1939, (*13439, 13437*); Lower Hoh River, May 18, 1931, (*13540, 13546*); Graves Creek, May 25, 1939, (*13729, 13726*).

MOLLISIA COMPLICATULA Rehm. 1887–1896. p. 520. 1891.

Apothecia inrolled, brown-black in color; asci 50–60 × 6–7 μ; spores 9–12 × 2–2.5 μ.

On *Lonicera* sp., Cape Flattery, May 27, 1939, (*13794, 13788*).

Rehm described this species from a collection on *Lonicera* from the Tyrol.

MOLLISIA REVINCTA Karst. Myc. Fenn. 1: 195. 1871.

The apothecia are brownish on the outside, have a whitish margin and light gray hymenium. The spores measure 8–11 × 1.5–2 μ. Rehm (**1914**) mentioned a form *Rubi* on *Rubus idaeus* but he did not give a description. What he considered a difference other than a difference in substrata is not known. Our collections seem to be the typical variety and there is no essential difference between those found on herbaceous stems and those on *Rubus* canes.

On herbaceous stems, Hoh River, May 18, 1913, (*13523, 13528*). The following collections were from stems of *Rubus* sp., Kalaloch, May 2, 1939, (*13072*); Forks, June 18, 1939, (*14439*).

MORCHELLA CONICA Pers. ex Fr. Summa veg. Scand. 316. 1849; Seaver, p. 239. 1928.

Jackson Guard Station, May 13, 1939, (*13380*); Hoh River, June 6, 1939, (*14146*); Lake Angeles, June 25, 1939, (*14640*); Lake Angeles, June 28, 1939, (*14671*).

MORCHELLA CRASSIPES Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 9. 1823; Seaver, p. 237. 1928.

Under spruce, Hoh River, May 19, 1939, (*13552*); in *Alnus* flat, Graves Creek, May 23, 1939, (*13693*).

MORCHELLA ESCULENTA Pers. ex Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 6. 1823; Seaver, 1928. pl. 36. fig. 2.

Lake Angeles, June 25, 1939, (*13173*).

NIPTERA MELATEPHRA (Lasch) Rehm, p. 558. 1891.

On sedge, Lake Crescent, June 4, 1939, (*14068*). In the sense of Rehm this is a typical collection with large two-celled spores.

OCELLARIA AUREA (Tul.) Rehm, p. 134. 1888.

On *Salix* sp., Whiskey Creek Beach, Joyce, June 22, 1939, (*14554*).

OMBROPHILA FLAVENS Feltg. Pilz Flora. 1. Thiel. Ascom. Nacht. III. 76. 1903.

Apothecia single or scattered, sessile to substipitate, 1.5 mm. in diam., dull yellow to pallid yellow when fresh, drying darker, exciple slightly roughened; asci 70–75 × 7–8 μ, pore blue in iodine; spores one-celled, hyaline, containing large oil drops, (9)11–13 × 3–4 μ; paraphyses filiform.

On dead wood of *Salix* sp., Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14027*). This species was described from a collection on *Salix*. V. Höhnel

reported that there is but scanty material left in the type collection. However, from Feltgen's description it seems safe to assume that our fungus is his species.

OMBROPHILA LIMOSELLA (Karst.) Rehm, p. 476. 1891.

Kalaloch, April 23, 1939, (*13051*); on sticks, Kalaloch, May 2, 1939, (*13069*); on debris, Cape Flattery, May 27, 1939, (*13793*).

Ombrophila Lysichitonis sp. nov. (FIGS. 24–25)

Apothecia 3–6 mm. in diam., 3–6 mm. alta, subturbinata, albida ad griseo-rosea, mollia, gelatinosa; hypothecium praeter stratum gelatinosum magnis cellulis subglobosis, stratum excipulare pubescens; asci cylindracei, 125–150 × 9–10 μ; sporae ellipsoideae, 11–14 × 6–8 μ, unicellulae, hyalinae; paraphyses filiformes, plurimae.

Ad carnem circum fructos *Lysichitonis camtschatcensis* (L.) Schott., Kalaloch, Washington, 10 Maii, 1939, Smith No. *13299*, **Typus.**

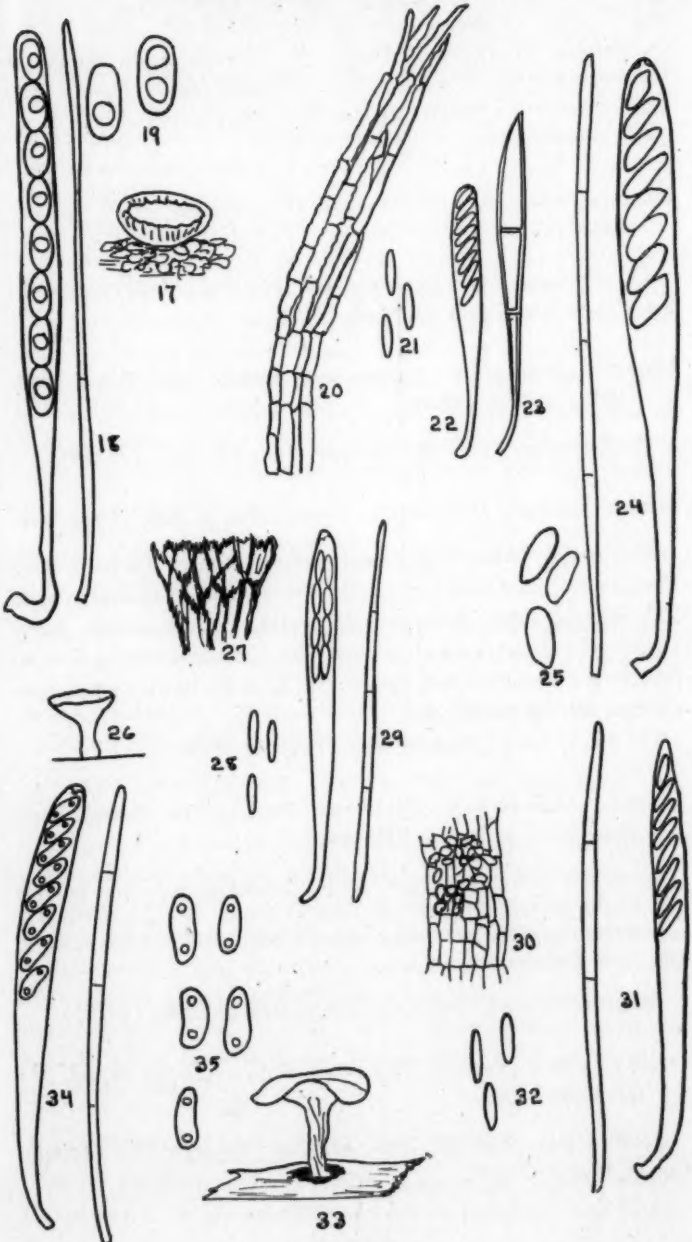
Apothecia 3–6 mm. in diam., 3–6 mm. high, subturbinate to short stipitate, stipe if present, short, thick, expanding broadly into the cup, white tinged grayish-pink, concolorous throughout, substance soft, gelatinous, a thin gelatinous layer lying directly below the hymenium: hypothecium other than the gelatinous layer made of large, loosely arranged subglobose cells, excipular layer embellished by a minute delicate pubescence made of the extension of the outermost layer of excipular cells which give a slightly velvety appearance; asci cylindric, 125–150 × 9–10 μ, frequently long-stalked, eight-spored, pore blue with iodine; spores 11–14 × 6–8 μ, hyaline, one-celled, inequilateral ellipsoid; paraphyses filiform, numerous, hyaline.

OMBROPHILA MICROSPORA (E. & E.) Sacc. & Syd. Syll. Fung. **14**: 187. 1899; Ellis, Bull. Torr. Bot. Cl. **24**: 282. 1871.

Apothecia "russet vinaceous" when fresh, up to 6 cm. in diam.; asci 70–80 × 6–7 μ, pore not blue with iodine; spores 5–6 × 2.5–3 μ.

On inner bark of *Populus trichocarpa*, Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*13208*).

There are at least five other species of *Ombrophila* described in which the spores are small, but in each case there are morphological characters that prevent our fungus from being referred to any one of them. These small-spored species are *O. spelunarum* Legardo;



FIGS. 17–35.

O. violacea var. *rosiae* P. Henn.; *O. pellucida* A. L. Smith; *O. blumenavensis* P. Henn.; and *O. microsperma* P. Henn. Ellis (l.c.) called this a *Coryne* but the non-septate spores place it in the genus *Ombrophila*.

ORBILIA PARADOXA Vel. Monogr. Disc. Bohem., pt. 1. p. 102. 1934.

On *Alnus* log, Lake Quinault, May 17, 1939, (*13503*); on *Alnus* log, Elwha River, June 23, 1939, (*14594*).

OSTROPA CINEREA Fr. Summa veg. Scand. 1849; Rehm 1887–1896. p. 188. 1888.

On *Rubus* sp. (?), Lake Crescent, June 13, 1939, (*14350*).

OTIDEA ABIETINA (Fr.) Fuck. Symb. Myc. p. 330. 1869–1870.

This fungus is one of the older species which in the years since Persoon described it as a *Peziza* has been placed in several genera. The split apothecia determine its present position in the genus *Otidea*. It differs from *O. grandis* (Fr.) Rehm in having filiform paraphyses, slightly larger spores (18–22 × 10–12 μ), and apothecia that are lighter in color.

On muck, Lake Quinault, May 17, 1939, (*13506*).

OTIDEA CANTHARELLA (Fr.) Sacc. var. MINOR Boud. Icon. Mycogr. 2. pl. 326. 1905–1910.

Apothecia 1–3 cm. in diam., with a truncated top, split on one side, light colored; spores elliptical, smooth, 13–15 × (5)6–9 μ, containing two guttulae; paraphyses measuring 6–7 μ at their apices, and extending beyond the asci.

On gravel in road, Clearwater River, May 24, 1939, (*13738*).

OTIDEA FELINA (Pers. ex Fr.) sensu Bres. Iconogr. Mycol. **25**: taf. 1228. 1933.

Elwha River, Sept. 27, 1941, (*17338*); Olympic Hot Springs, Oct. 8, 1941, (*17699*).

In many respects these collections resemble *O. felina* sensu Bres. The chief difference is in the size of the apothecia. Our specimens measure up to 7–8 cm. in height and 7 cm. in width, whereas those described and illustrated by Bresadola (l.c.) are only 3–4.5 cm. in height and 2–3 cm. in width. Bresadola's interpretation of the species seems to be in marked contrast with Persoon's description which calls for a gray plant. Neither do any of the species put into synonymy by Bresadola agree too well with his description. Fries gave the name *Peziza leporina* var. *cinerea* to Persoon's fungus and hence followed Persoon in accepting the idea of grayness. Unfortunately we do not have color notes on fresh plants, but it is difficult to imagine that the pale ochraceous-buff color of the dried specimens was ever any shade of gray. For the present it seems best to place these data on record in the hope that further study will clear up the questions.

OTIDEA LEPORINA Fuck. Symb. Myc. p. 329. 1869–1870; Seaver, p. 85. 1928 (as *Scodellina leporina* (Batsch) S. F. Gray).

Lake Quinault, Oct. 13, 1925, collected by C. H. Kauffman and C. A. Brown; Bremerton, Oct. 26, 1942, collected by J. B. Flett.

OTIDEA PLEUROTA (Phill.) Sacc. Syll. Fung. **8**: 97. 1889; Rehm 1887–1896. p. 1028. 1894.

On soil, Lake Quinault, Oct. 21, 1925, collected by C. H. Kauffman.

This seems to be a new record for North America. The species is adequately described by Rehm (l.c.). It is distinguished from most species of *Otidea* by its dark brown color. The spores are rough and paraphyses are straight with clavate tips. The ascus pore shows a strong bluing reaction. *Otidea Smithii* Kanouse was described (Kanouse, **1939**) from specimens collected in California by A. H. Smith in 1937. This species is also dark brown in color but its paraphyses are strongly bent. The spores in *O. Smithii* are rough.

OTIDELLA FULGENS (Fr.) Sacc. Syll. Fung. **8**: 99. 1889.

Seaver (**1928**) placed this fungus in the genus *Pseudoplectania*. This seems to be an unnatural and forced position. The fungus

differs markedly from *P. melaena* (Fr.) Sacc. and *P. nigrella* (Fr.) Fuck. not only in its bright orange color but also in the near-absence of hairs on the exciple. At least seven other interpretations have been offered as to the generic position. According to the International Rules of Nomenclature Saccardo's combination is the valid name for those who regard the fungus as generically distinct from other Discomycetes.

On soil, Deer Lake Trail, 4,000 ft. elev., May 11, 1939, (*13331*); June 13, 1939, (*14312*).

PATELLARIA LECIDEOLA Fr. Summa veg. Scand. 151. 1849; Rehm, p. 330. 1890.

Apothecia small, thin, black, exciple composed of dark brown cells arranged over-lapping like shingles on a roof; asci six to eight-spored; spores four-celled, hyaline, 12–14 × 5–6 μ; paraphyses form a thick, brown epithecium.

On *Acer circinatum*, Olympic Hot Springs, June 5, 1939, (*14104*).

PATELLARIA SUBVELATA E. & E. Journ. Myc. 1: 252. 1885.

This species was described from material collected in Washington on a living conifer tree. Its outstanding character is the shape of the spores. They are clavate-fusoid, slightly curved and markedly pointed at one end. They are yellowish in color.

On decorticated sticks of fir, Lake Crescent, June 15, 1939, (*14388*).

PATELLEA CALIFORNICA Rehm, Ann. Myc. 10: 55. 1912.

This species was described from Southern California on dead *Adenostoma fasciculatum* Hook. & Arn. It has a minute, glabrous, black disc with two-celled hyaline spores, which measure 9–12 × 2–3 μ. The paraphyses are sparingly branched, colored and form an epithecium.

On madrone, Lake Crescent, May 27, 1939, (*13765*); June 2, 1939, (*13973, 13977*). It was also collected at Takilma, Ore., in 1925, on madrone by C. H. Kauffman and C. A. Brown.

PAXINA DUPAINII (Boud.) Seaver. North American Cup-fungi, p. 207. 1928.

On ground, Elwha River, June 10, 1939, (*14582*).

PAXINA HISPIDA (Schaeff.) Seaver. North American Cup-fungi, p. 205. 1928.

On ground, Elwha River, June 10, 1939, (*14262*); Marymere Falls, Lake Crescent, June 25, 1939, (*14657*).

PAXINA NIGRELLA Seaver. North American Cup-fungi, p. 208. 1928.

On hemlock branches on ground, Kalaloch, April 29, 1939, (*13004*); on decayed wood, Cape Flattery, May 27, 1939, (*13795*); Boulder Lake Trail, 4,500 ft. elev., May 28, 1939, (*13809*); Hoh River, May 19, 1939, (*14016, 13583*); Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14016*); on decorticated wood, Deer Lake Trail, June 13, 1939, (*14331*).

PAXINA MACROPUS (Fr.) Seaver. North American Cup-fungi, p. 203. 1928.

On humus flat, Lake Quinault, May 17, 1939, (*13489*); Hoh River, May 19, 1939, (*13583*); Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14016*); Elwha River, June 12, 1939, (*14282*).

PAXINA SUBCLAVIPES (Phill. & Ellis) Seaver. North American Cup-fungi, p. 206. 1928.

Lake Crescent, May 17, 1939, (*13505*).

PERROTIA FLAMMEA (Fr.) Boud. Hist. Class. Discom. Eu. 66. 1907.

On madrone, Lake Crescent, June 2, 1939, (*13978*).

PEZIZA BADIA Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 46. 1823; Seaver, p. 221. 1928.

On soil and old wood, Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*13174*); May 20, 1939, (*13622*); Graves Creek, May 25, 1939, (*13719*); Lake Quinault, Nov. 5, 1939, collected by C. A. Brown.

PEZIZA BRUNNEOATRA (Gill.) Seaver. North American Cup-fungi, p. 222. 1928.

On mossy debris on cottonwood logs, Hoh River, June 6, 1939, (*14152*); on soil, Hoh River, June 30, 1939, (*14713*); on wet soil, Joyce, July 5, 1939, (*14798*).

PEZIZA FIMETI (Fuck.) Seaver. North America Cup-fungi, p. 232. 1928.

On elk dung, Graves Creek, May 23, 1939, (*13720*); Elwha River, June 23, 1939, (*14595*).

In both of these collections the spores measure 18–20 × 9 μ which measurements are slightly larger than those given by Fuckel or by Seaver who report them to be 16 × 8 μ.

PEZIZA MELALEUCOIDES Seaver. North American Cup-fungi, p. 225. 1928.

This is a clear-cut species and is readily identified by Seaver's description. The nearly black hymenium and the small spores are two distinctive characters.

Deer Lake Trail, May 11, 1939, (*13332, 13377*); Boulder Lake Trail, May 28, 1939, (*13798*); on burned soil, Mora, May 31, 1939, (*13943*); on conifer log, Olympic Hot Springs, June 5, 1939, (*14086, 14645*); Deer Lake Trail, June 13, 1939, (*14320*); Hurricane Ridge, June 17, 1939, (*14420*); on soil, Heart O' Hills, June 19, 1939, (*14434*); Sol Duc Park Trail, June 20, 1939, (*14490*); on decayed wood, Hurricane Ridge, July 7, 1939, (*14857*).

PEZIZA PUSTULATA Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 55. 1823; Seaver, p. 224. 1928.

On burned soil, Forks, May 11, 1939, (*13928*); on burned soil, Mora, May 22, 1939, (*13666, 13669*); on soil, Graves Creek, May 23, 1939, (*13722*).

PEZIZA REPANDA Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 51. 1823; Seaver, p. 231. 1928.

On cottonwood log, Elwha River, June 8, 1939, (*14185*).

PEZIZA SYLVESTRIS (Boud.) Sacc. & Trott. Syll. Fung. **22**: 612. 1913; Seaver, p. 233. 1928.

On soil, Hoh River, June 6, 1939, (*14155*); Deer Lake, June 24, 1939, (*14616*); Sequim, July 7, 1939, (*14865*).

PEZIZA SEPIATRA Cke. Grev. **3**: 119. 1874.

This is a small fungus for the genus *Peziza*. It is broadly sessile to substipitate and measures 1.5 cm. or less in diameter. The margin is upraised. It is cinnamon brown throughout. The ascus pore is blue with iodine. The spores are smooth, hyaline, and measure 18–20 × 12 μ. This species has not been reported from the United States as far as can be determined.

On sandy roadside, Elwha River, June 12, 1939, (*14289*).

PEZIZA VIOLACEA Fr. Syst. Myc. **2**: 65. 1823; Seaver, p. 226. 1928.

On burned ground, Mora, May 22, 1939, (*13664*); Joyce, June 9, 1939, (*14225*).

PEZIZELLA MICROPSIS (Karst.) Sacc. Syll. Fung. **8**: 281. 1889; Rehm, p. 679. 1892.

Rehm gives a good description of this species. The fungus is small, sessile, white. On drying it becomes yellowish. The exciple is delicately pubescent. The asci measure 30 × 5–6 μ, and the spores are 6–8 × 1.5–2 μ.

On sedges, Lake Crescent, June 4, 1939, (*14069*).

PEZIZELLASTER RADIOSTRIATA (Feltg.) v. Höhnel. Ann. Myc. **15**: 349. 1917.

Apothecia minute, sessile, white, hymenium "light vinaceous buff," hairy, the marginal hairs hyaline, rough, arranged in definite teeth, the hymenial layer brown with iodine; asci eight-spored, 35–40 × 5–6 μ; spores 8–9(10) × 1.5 μ, hyaline, one-celled; paraphyses slender with pointed apices.

On old stems of nettle, Port Ludlow, May 30, 1939, (*13905, 13902*).

PSEUDOCIBORIA UMBRINA Kanouse. Mycologia **36**: 460. 1941.

This species was described from material collected on decayed *Alnus* leaves. The characteristic feature of the species is that there are two types of paraphyses—one type filamentous and hyaline and the other cylindric and dark brown.

Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*18933*).

PHIALEA ALNIELLA (Nyl.) Sacc. Syll. Fung. **8**: 257. 1889.

This species seems to be very closely related to, if not identical with, *Helotium gemmarum* Boud., which has been reported on catkins of *Alnus glutinosa*. Both are described as being small stipitate fungi with a yellowish color in a portion of the stipes. Both have asci about 50 × 6 μ and spores that measure 6–9 × 2–3 μ. The species is a delicate plant and is probably better placed in the genus *Phialea* than in *Helotium*. Rehm placed *Hymenoscypha alniella* Schröt. in synonymy with *Phialea alniella*.

On maple seed, Elwha River, June 23, 1939, (*14597*).

Phialea cyathoidea var. **minutula** (Sacc.) comb. nov.

Saccardo described *Phialea minutula* and said of it that it could be distinguished from *P. cyathoidea* by its smaller asci and spores. He reported the measurements of the asci as 30–35 × 5 μ and the spores as 6–7 × 1.5 μ. According to Rehm, *P. cyathoidea* has asci and spores that measure 45–50 × 4.5–5.5 μ and 5–11 × 1 μ respectively. Our specimens have the measurements of those given by Saccardo for *P. minutula*. The two species are apparently closely related and in my estimation the specimens with the small spores and asci are at most but a variety of *P. cyathoidea*. The plant is stipitate, delicately scalloped at the margin and is white throughout.

On herbaceous stems, Lower Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13534*).

PHIALEA DISCRETA (Karst.) Rehm (**1887–1896**), p. *729*. 1893.

This is a fragile plant yellowish in color with asci that measure 40–50 × 4 μ and spores that measure 6–8 × 1.5–2 μ.

On gooseberry cane, Lake Crescent, June 13, 1939, (*14357*).

Phialea olympiana sp. nov. (FIGS. 26–29)

Apothecia gregaria, stipitata, 1 mm. in diam., firma, carnosa, "luteoso-citrina" in humido, exsiccanda nigricantia. Stipes gracilis, ad 1 mm. longus, levis, albus, ascoma stipesque rete hypharum nigro-brunneis incrustationibus extus striata. Margo pseudodentata. Hypothecium pseudoprosenchymaticum. Asci cylindracei 35–45 × 5 μ; sporae rectae, hyalinae, unicellulatae, 6–8 × 1 μ; paraphyses filiformes.

Ad caules herbarum, Forks, Washington, 6 Junii, 1939. Smith No. *14148*, **Typus.**

Apothecia gregarious, stipitate, 1 mm. in diam., firm fleshy, "yellowish citrine" when moist, drying blackish; stipe slender, up to 1 mm. long, smooth, hyaline white, the outside of the cup and stipe streaked with a rope-like net of hyphae with dark brown incrustations which give a black, glistening appearance in the dry condition. Margin pseudodentate from the incrustations; hypothecium pseudoprosenchymatic of small densely compacted interwoven hyphae which make almost a cellular appearance; asci cylindric, 35–45 × 5 μ, ascus pore not blue with iodine; spores cylindric, straight, hyaline, one-celled, 6–8 × 1 μ; paraphyses filiform.

This is a close relative of *P. cyathoidea,* but has smaller spores, larger asci and lacks the rose color in the apothecia. Without question many unanswered problems exist with regard to the genera *Helotium, Hymenoscypha* and *Phialea* and it is difficult to assign species accurately in the genus *Phialea* until some of these basic problems are solved and clear generic limitations established. Yet the two species described as new in this paper cannot be forced into any other known genera. They do not conform to the rather sturdy waxy fungi with fairly large spores and asci that are found in the genera *Helotium* and *Hymenoscypha.* They are soft, delicate plants with small spores and small asci. The delicate markings on the exterior of the cups in both species is a character rarely found in species of *Helotium.*

Phialea pallida sp. nov. (FIGS. 30–33)

Apothecia gregaria, stipitata, sine stromate, mollia, ceracea, 0.5 mm. in diam., 0.5 mm. alta, cupulata remanentia, margine erecto, in sicco involuto, pallide olivaceo-carnoso, in sicco flavido; stipes 200–300 μ longus, 150–200 μ in diam., apotheciis concolor, excipulum minute floccosum a cellulis melleis, minutis, subglobosis quae squamae simulant; asci cylindracei, 70–80 × 6–7 μ; sporae cylindraceae, apicibus acutis, 6–9 × 1.5 μ; paraphyses filiformes.

Ad caules vetustas *Delphinii* sp., Boulder Lake Trail, 28 Maii, 1939, Smith No. *13800,* **Typus.**

Apothecia gregarious, stipitate, without stroma, 0.5 mm. in diam., soft waxy, remaining cup-shaped with erect margin, inrolled when dry, "pale olive buff" when fresh, drying maize yellow; stipe smooth, 200–300 μ long by 150–200 μ wide, concolorous with the apothecium, composed of fine, rigid, parallel hyphae, expanding radially into the cup, exciple overcast with subglobose, honey-colored cell-like particles arranged in groups simulating triangular scales, 35–40 μ deep and as broad, producing a delicate floccose appearance, scales at margin of apothecia giving a crenate edge; hypothecium composed of fine, colorless interwoven hyphae; asci cylindric, 70–80 × 6–7 μ, eight-spored, pore turning blue with iodine; spores cylindric, with ends somewhat pointed, hyaline, one-celled, 6–9 × 1.5 μ; paraphyses filiform.

PROPOLIS FAGINEA (Schr.) Karst. Myc. Fenn. 1: 244. 1869–1870.

On conifer, Lake Crescent, Sept. 19, 1935, (*2278*); on *Lonicera*, Cape Flattery, May 27, 1939, (*13790*); on madrone, June 2, 1939, (*13986, 13980*); on fir, June 15, 1939, (*14378*); on madrone, June 15, 1939, (*14393*); on conifer, Heart O' Hills, June 19, 1939, (*14462*).

PROPOLIS LEONIA var. WEIRIANA Sacc. Nuovo Giorn. Bot. It. v. XXVII, p. 79. 1920.

The variety was described from material collected at Spokane, Washington, by J. R. Weir, and is distinguished from the typical variety by the large spores and the pale color of the apothecia.

On *Alnus* sp., Lake Crescent, June 15, 1939, (*14377*).

PSEUDOCOLLEMA CARTILAGINEUM Kanouse and Smith. Mycologia 32: 758. 1940.

On a heap of mouse dung, Deer Lake , July 10, 1939, (*14992*).

PSEUDOPLECTANIA NIGRELLA (Fr.) Fuck. Symb. Myc. p. 324. 1869–1870.

On dead wood in a swamp, Kalaloch, April 27, 1939, (*1257*); on soil, Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*13216*); on moss on a rock, Jackson Guard Station, May 13, 1939, (*13396*); on decayed coniferous wood, Lower Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13546*).

PYRENOPEZIZA RUBI (Fr.) Rehm (**1887–1896**), p. 611. 1892.

A distinctive feature of this species is the dark speckled appearance of the exciple. The outermost layer is decorated with clumps of small, subspherical cells which resemble bunches of myxomycete spores. The hymenium is white to translucent gray. The asci measure 40–50 × 7 μ and the pore turns blue with iodine. The spores measure 9–10 × 1.5–2.5 μ.

On canes of *Rubus spectabilis* Pursh, Joyce, June 9, 1939, (*14226*); Lake Crescent, June 13, 1939, (*14356, 14346*).

PYRONEMA OMPHALODES (Fr.) Fuck. Symb. Myc. p. 324. 1869–1870; Seaver, p. 109. 1928.

On burned soil, Olympic Hot Springs, May 28, 1939, (*13806*).

RHIZINA INFLATA Karst. Act. Fauna Fl. **2**: 112. 1885; Seaver, p. 215. 1928.

On burned ground at base of cedar stumps, Lake Quinault, Oct. 24, 1925, collected by C. A. Brown; on burned ground, Mora, May 31, 1939, (*13934*).

RHIZOPODELLA MELASTOMA (Fr.) Richon. Catal. Rais. etc., Soc. Sci. et Arts, Vitry-le-François, XV, p. 191. 1889.

Lake Ozette, May 15, 1939, (*13420*); Lake Crescent, June 2, 1939, (*13988*); Lake Crescent, June 4, 1939, (*14065*); Mt. Angeles, June 28, 1939, (*14676*); Lake Angeles Trail, Sept. 19, 1941, (*17002*).

This fungus has been reported under several names as is shown by the lengthy synonymy given by Seaver (**1928**) under the name *Bulgaria melastoma* (Sow.) Seaver. He and others recognize that it is neither a true *Bulgaria* nor a good *Urnula*. The nature of the mycelial structure of the apothecia removes it from both of these genera. Richon (l.c.) raised Cooke's subgenus *Rhizopodella* to the status of a genus to accommodate Sowerby's species *Peziza melastoma*. Seaver (l.c.) did not mention Richon's disposition of the species. In correspondence with Nannfeldt about this species we find that we agree that Richon's position is the acceptable one

to follow. Nannfeldt has in preparation a paper upon the genus *Urnula* in which he proposes to clarify this situation.

Le Gal (**1946**) has investigated the manner of dehiscence in the asci of this species and has concluded that it belongs in the group Suboperculati of Discomycetes which she classifies as intermediate between Operculates and Inoperculates.

RHYTISMA PUNCTATUM Fr. Syst. Myc. 2: 696. 1823; Rehm (**1887–1896**), p. 83. 1888.

This species is distinguished from *R. acerinum* by its smaller asci and spores. The spores measure 40–50 × 7.5 μ which is about one half the length of those in *R. salicinum* Fr.

On leaves of *Acer macrophyllum*, Lake Crescent, June 2, 1939, (*13982*).

Rutstroemia microspora sp. nov. (FIGS. 33–35)

Apothecia solitaria ad gregaria, stipitata, ex stromate nigrum lenticulare oriunda; stroma 2 mm. in diam., in ligno putrido decorticato formatum, discus ad 9 mm., in sicco planus remanens, pallide ochraceus, in sicco brunneus; stipes ad 2.5 mm. longus, levis, albus, rugosus brunneusque in sicco; hypothecium a duobus stratis distinctis efformatum; asci cylindracei, 75–80 × 5–5.5 μ; sporae forma grani Tritici, 7–9 × 3–4 μ, hyalinae, unicellulae, biguttulatae, guttulae ad apices; paraphyses infrequentes, filiformes.

Ad ramulum vetustum, Forks, Washington, 29 Maii, 1939, Smith No. *13942*, **Typus.**

Apothecia solitary to gregarious, stipitate, arising from a black lens-shaped stroma; stroma 2 mm. in diam., formed in decayed decorticated wood, easily separable from the woody matrix, disk expanding up to 9 mm., remaining nearly flat on drying, "light buff" when fresh, drying brown; stipe up to 2.5 mm. in length, not enlarged at the point of insertion with the disk, smooth, drying wrinkled, white when fresh, drying brown, shining; hypothecium composed of two layers, a thin layer immediately beneath the hymenium composed of narrow, interwoven hyphae, the layer immediately beneath made of pseudoparenchymatic hyphae so densely packed that the individual cell-like portions cannot be distinguished; asci cylindric, 75–80 × 5–5.5 μ, eight-spored, the pore faintly blue with iodine; spores wheat-kernel in shape, 7–9 × 3–4 μ, hyaline, one-celled, a small oil drop located in each end; paraphyses scarce, filiform.

The presence of a stroma and woody substratum are two of the requisite characters for placing this fungus in the genus *Rutstroemia* as interpreted by White (**1941**). The firm texture is like that commonly found in species of *Rutstroemia*. The small asci and small spores distinguish it from other species described on wood substrata.

Sarcosphaera amplissima (Fr.) comb. nov. *Peziza amplissima* Fr. Summa veg. Scand. p. 349. 1849; Seaver (1942. pl. 46, as *Sarcosphaera coronaria*).

This species is known under several names, most common of which is *Sarcosphaera coronaria* (Fr.) Schroet. According to the International Rules of Nomenclature the Friesian name *Peziza amplissima* must be recognized and the valid name then becomes *Sarcosphaera amplissima*.

On ground, Mt. Angeles Trail, June 19, 1939, (*14441*); Sol Duc Trail, 3,000 ft. elev., June 20, 1939, (*14469*); Deer Lake Trail, June 24, 1939, (*14619*); Lake Angeles Trail, June 25, 1939, (*14646*).

SCLEROTINIA URNULA (Weinm.) Rehm, p. 804. 1893.

On fruits of *Vaccinum* sp., Kalaloch, May 10, 1939, (*13300, 13303*).

SPATHULARIA FLAVIDA Fr. Summa veg. Scand. p. 347. 1849.

Under fir, Joyce, Oct. 28, 1935, (*3384*); Crescent Beach, June 21, 1939, (*14521*). Identifications made by E. B. Mains.

STICTIS RADIATA (Pers.) Fr. Syst. Myc. **2**: 194. 1923.

On *Lonicera* sp., Cape Flattery, May 27, 1939, (*13791*); on madrone, Lake Crescent, May 29, 1939, (*13853, 13855*); on *Sambucus* sp., Forks, May 31, 1939, (*13939*); on sticks, Lake Crescent, June 1, 1939, (*14370*); on sticks, Lake Crescent, June 3, 1939, (*14021*); on sticks, Olympic Hot Springs, June 5, 1939, (*14093*).

STICTIS SERPENTARIA E. & E. Tor. Bot. Cl. **24**: 469. 1871.

This species was originally found in Washington on *Salix* sp. Our plants agree well with Ellis' description. The spores are loosely coiled in a serpentine manner when they become free from the asci.

On *Sambucus callicarpa* Greene, Port Ludlow, May 30, 1939, (*13904*).

TAPESIA CINERELLA Rehm. Hedw. **21**: 102. 1882.

On stems of *Gaultheria shallon* Pursh, Mora, May 22, 1931, (*13677*).

TAPESINA GRISEO-VITELLINUM (Fuck.) v. Höhnel. Frag. zur Mykol. Sitzb. der Akad. der Wissensch. Math.-Nat. Kl. Abt. 132. Bd. 4–8 Heft. 1923.

V. Höhnel emended the genus *Tapesina* and made Fuckel's *Velutaria griseo-vitellinum* the type of the genus. The fungus is characterized by a yellow-green color of the hymenium and a dark brownish exterior. The spores are four-celled.

On *Alnus* sp., Kalaloch, April 29, 1939, (*13008*); on twigs of hardwood, Lake Crescent, June 15, 1939, (*14390*).

TRYBLIDARIA WASHINGTONENSIS Kanouse. Mycologia **33**: 466. 1941.

On decorticate wood of *Chamaecyparis nootkatensis* and upon a foliose lichen (*Physia?*) growing upon the wood. Sol Duc Park Trail, June 26, 1939, (*14486, 14487*).

UNGUICULARIA SCRUPULOSA (Karst.) v. Höhnel. Mitt. Bot. Inst. Tech. Hochsch. Wien. 5. 1928.

This is a minute white, cup-shaped fungus, that grows on old wood. The margin of the cup is edged with hairs which are glistening and have a septum only at the base. Asci are 60–65 × 8 μ. The spores measure 9 × 3–4 μ. Both asci and spores are remarkably large for such small apothecia.

On old wood, Hoh River, May 13, 1939, (*13391*).

VELUTARIA RUFO-OLIVACEA (Pers. ex Fr.) Fuck. Symb. Myc. p. 300. 1869–1870.

On old stems, Clearwater River, May 9, 1939, (*13280*).

VERPA CONICA Fr. Syst. Myc. **2**: 24. 1823; Seaver, p. 245. 1928.

On ground under *Alnus* sp., Hoh River, May 7, 1939, (*13187*); on soil near snow bank, 4,800 ft. elev., Boulder Lake Trail, May 22, 1939, (*13823*).

VIBRISSEA TRUNCORUM Fr. Syst. Myc. **2**: 31. 1823; Durand, p. 452. 1908.

Kalaloch, May 2, 1939, (*13067*); on conifer sticks in stream, Hoh River, May 18, 1939, (*13524, 13530*); Forks, May 22, 1939, (*13680*); Sol Duc Park Trail, June 20, 1939, (*14491*). Identified by E. B. Mains.

XYLOGRAPHA ABIETINA (Pers.) Zahlb. Catalogus lichenum universalis **2**: 151. 1934.

On conifer log, Lake Angeles, June 25, 1939, (*14648*). Identified by M. L. Lohman.

XYLOGRAPHA SPILOMATICA (Anzi) Th. Fries. Lichenog. Scand. **1**: 639. 1874.

On dead conifer wood, Deer Lake Trail, June 13, 1939, (*14325*). When this fungus is fresh and moist it is very inconspicuous as it is the exact color of the wood upon which it grows. The asci are large and are thickened greatly at the apices. The opening of the mature asci seems to be caused by a swelling of a substance which, on expansion, tears the ascus open. The hypothecium is composed of small, subspherical, heavy-walled cells. The spores are one-celled and are biseriate. They measure 10–12 × 6–8 μ. The paraphyses form an epithecium.

UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN,
ANN ARBOR, MICHIGAN

LITERATURE CITED

Butler, E. T. 1940. Studies in the Patellariaceae. Mycologia **32**: 791–823.

Cooke, M. C. 1879. Mycographia seu Icones Fungorum, vol. 1, pt. 1. London.

Durand, E. J. 1908. The Geoglossaceae of North America. Annales Mycologici **6**. No. 5: 387–477. pls. 5–22.

Fuckel, L. 1869–1870. Symbolae Mycologicae: Beiträge zur Kenntniss der Rheinischen Pilze. Wiesbaden.

Hahn, G. G., and T. T. Ayers. 1934. Dasyscyphae on conifers in North America 1. The large-spored white-excipled species. Mycologia **26**: 73–101. pls. 5–13.

Höhnel, F. 1902. Fragmente zur Mykologie. Wien. Math.-nat. Kl. Abt. 1. **III** Bd. heft. 10. p. 1003.

Höhnel, F. von. 1918. Fragmente zur Mykologie. Sitzb. k. Akad. Wissensch. Wien, Math.-Nat. Kl. Abt. 1, 127. Bd. 8–9: 449–634.

Kanouse, B. B. 1939. Notes on new or unusual Discomycetes. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. Arts and Letters **24**, pt. 1: 25–29. (1938) 1939.

——. 1941. New and unusual species of Discomycetes. Mycologia **33**: 461–467.

——. 1944. A new discomycete from the Olympic National Forest. Mycologia **36**: 460–463.

——. 1947. Studies in the genus *Helvella*. Papers Mich. Acad. Sci. Arts and Letters (in press).

Kanouse, B. B., and A. H. Smith. 1940. Two new genera of Discomycetes from the Olympic National Forest. Mycologia **32**: 756–759.

Le Gal, Marcelle. 1946. Les Discomycètes Suboperculatés. Bull. Soc. Myc. Fr. **62**: 1–23.

Morse, Elizabeth. 1945. Some Western Discomycetes: *Gyromitra esculenta, Helvella lacunosa*. Mycologia **37**: 415–424. With 25 figures.

Nannfeldt, J. A. 1928. Contributions to the Mycoflora of Sweden. Discomycetes from Torne Lappmark. Särtryck ur Svensk Botanisk Tidskrift **22**: 114–139.

——. 1932. Studien über die Morphologie und Systematik der nicht-Lichenisierten inoperculaten Discomyceten. Nova Acta Regiae Soc. Sci. Uppsala.

Phillips, Wm. 1887. A manual of the British Discomycetes. London.

——. 1879. In Stevenson's Mycologia Scotica.

Rehm, H. 1887–1896. Die Pilze Deutschlands Oesterreichs und der Schweiz. III Abtheilung: Ascomyceten: Hysteriaceen und Discomyceten. In Rabenhorst, Kryptogamen-Flora von Deutschland Oesterreich und der Schweiz. Zweite Auflage, Band I, Pilze, Leipzig (1896).

——. 1904. Ascomycetes Americae borealis. Ann. Myc. **2**: 32–37.

——. 1914. Zur Kenntniss der Discomyceten Deutschlands, Deutsch.-Osterreichs und der Schweiz. Bayer. Bot. Gesell. 14; II Nachtrag. p. 88.

Saccardo, P. A., and P. Sydow. 1899. Syll. Fung. **14**: 787.
Seaver, F. J. 1928. The North American Cup-fungi (Operculates). New York.
——. 1936. Photographs and descriptions of cup-fungi, XXIV. Chlorociboria. Mycologia **28**: 390–394.
——. 1942. The North American Cup-fungi (Operculates). Supplemented Edition.
Snyder, L. C. 1938. The Operculate Discomycetes of Western Washington. University of Washington Publications in Biology **8**: 1–64. pls. 1–28.
Starbäck, Karl. 1898. Nägra Märkligare Skandenaviska, Ascomycetfynd. Bot. Notis. p. 211.
Velenovský, Jos. 1934. Monographia Discomycetum Bohemiae, Pt. 1. Prague.
Whetzel, H. H. 1945. A synopsis of the genera and species of the Sclerotinaceae, a family of stromatic inoperculate discomycetes. Mycologia **37**: 648–714.
White, W. L. 1941. A monograph of the genus Rutstroemia (Discomycetes). Lloydia **4**: 153–240.
——. 1943. Studies in the genus Helotium, III: History and diagnosis of certain European and North American foliicolous species. Farlowia **1** (1): 135–170.

EXPLANATION OF FIGURES

FIGS. 1–3. *Ascophanus brunneus;* 1, an ascus and paraphyses; 2, two spores; 3, an apothecium × 5.

FIGS. 4–6. *Belonioscypha miniata;* 4, asci and paraphysis; 5, spores; 6, an apothecium.

FIGS. 7–9. *Discina olympiana;* 7, an ascus; 8, paraphyses; 9, spores.

FIGS. 10–12. *Discinella washingtonensis;* 10, an apothecium × 3; 11, spores; 12, an ascus and a paraphysis.

FIGS. 13–16. *Humaria stellata;* 13, top view of an apothecium; 14, an ascus and 2 paraphyses; 15, two spores; 16, two stellate hairs.

FIGS. 17–19. *Humarina washingtonensis;* 17, an apothecium; 18, an ascus and paraphysis; 19, two spores.

FIGS. 20–23. *Lachnaster miniatus;* 20, a group of hairs; 21, spores; 22, an ascus; 23, a paraphysis.

FIGS. 24–25. *Ombrophila Lysichitonis;* 24, an ascus and paraphysis; 25, spores.

FIGS. 26–29. *Phialea olympiana;* 26, an apothecium; 27, detail of rope-like net on exciple; 28, spores; 29, an ascus and paraphysis.

FIGS. 30–32. *Phialea pallida;* 30, sketch of excipular cells with adherent particles; 31, an ascus and a paraphysis; 32, spores.

FIGS. 33–35. *Rutstroemia microspora;* 33, an apothecium; 34, an ascus and paraphysis; 35, spores.

A NEW SPECIES OF CRISTULARIELLA ASSOCIATED WITH A LEAF SPOT OF MAPLE

ALMA M. WATERMAN AND RUSH P. MARSHALL[1]

(WITH 2 FIGURES)

In the summer of 1941 the writers observed the defoliation of a boxelder (*Acer negundo* L.) on the grounds of the Bartlett Tree Research Laboratories at Stamford, Connecticut. The foliage showed numerous target-like spots (FIG. 1, *A*) bearing very unusual fungus conidiophores. Collections of leaves of sugar maple (*A. saccharum* Marsh.) and sycamore maple (*A. pseudoplatanus* L.) with similar spots and conidiophores have since been received from New York and Pennsylvania.

The distinctive symptom of the disease on all the hosts is the yellowish gray spots, showing a series of light brown concentric rings on the upper leaf surface (FIG. 1, *B*) resulting in the target-like appearance. The spots are marginate, and vary in size, sometimes coalescing over large areas of the leaf surface. They are usually much larger on sugar maple than on the other two hosts On the under surface the spots are brown with no concentric rings On both surfaces of the spots, but more commonly on the lower surface, hyaline conidiophores with pyramidal heads (FIG. 2, *A*) may be present. The heads easily become detached from the stalks (FIG. 2, *B*) and therefore may not be readily observed. A search of mycological literature failed to reveal any description of a similar fungus but it corresponds in many respects morphologically and physiologically with *Cristulariella depraedans* (Cke.) Hoehn. as described by Bowen (1). Since the chief distinction between the two fungi lies in the branching of the conidiophore it

[1] Associate Pathologist and formerly Pathologist, respectively, Division of Forest Pathology, Bureau of Plant Industry, Soils and Agricultural Engineering, U. S. Department of Agriculture, in coöperation with the Osborn Botanical Laboratory, Yale University, New Haven, Conn.

seems advisable to emend the description of the monotypic genus *Cristulariella* to include both fungi and to describe the fungus with the pyramidal heads as a new species of that genus.[2] For the purpose of comparison of the two species an emended description of *C. depraedans,* corresponding with the studies of this species by von Hoehnel (2) and Bowen (1), is also given.

CRISTULARIELLA Hoehn. (Emended description)

Hyphae steriles repentes, hyalinae vel subhyalinae; hyphae fertiles hyalinae, assurgentes, septatae, solitariae, in capitulum compactum, multiramosum, cristulatum, globosum vel pyramidale terminantes; rami dense compacti, clavati vel subglobosi, unicellulares, repetite di- vel trichotome ramosi, ex apice inflato-globoso vel per partem superiorem hyphae fertilis in forma pyramidis orientes; conidia solitaria ad apices ramulorum ultimorum, globosa, hyalina, continua.

Sterile hyphae decumbent, hyaline or subhyaline; fertile hyphae hyaline, ascending, septate, solitary, terminating in a compact multibranched, cristulate, globose or pyramidal head; branches densely compact, clavate or subglobose, unicellular, repeatedly di- or trichotomously branched, arising either from an inflated-globose apex or along the upper part of the fertile hypha (conidiophore) in the form of a pyramid; conidia produced singly at the tips of the ultimate branches, globose, hyaline, continuous.

CRISTULARIELLA DEPRAEDANS (Cke.) Hoehn. Akad. der Wiss. Wien. Math.-Nat. Kl. Sitzber. **125** (Abt. 1): 124. 1916. Bowen, Conn. Agr. Exp. Bull. **316**: 635. 1930.

Syn.: *Polyactis depraedans* Cke. Jour. Quek. Micr. Club. S. II, **2**: 141–142. 1885.

Botrytis depraedans Sacc. Sacc. Syll. Fung. **4**: 134. 1886.
Illosporium diedickeanum Sacc. Ann. Mycol. **6**: 563. 1908.

Spots on leaves gray, definite or confluent, nonmarginate, epiphyllous; fertile hyphae amphigenous, usually epiphyllous, solitary, erect, hyaline, 100–270 μ long, 8–16 μ diam., usually 5-septate, terminal cell up to 28 μ wide, rounded with radiating compact branches

[2] The authors are indebted to Miss Edith K. Cash, Associate Mycologist, Division of Mycology and Disease Survey, Bureau of Plant Industry, Soils and Agricultural Engineering, for suggestions regarding the classification of the species and for assistance in the preparation of the Latin diagnoses.

forming a globose cristulate head, heads 100–150 μ in diam.; branches elliptic-clavate, unicellular, repeatedly di- or trichotomously branched; conidia produced singly at the tips of the ultimate branches, rare, minute, globose, hyaline, continuous, 2–4 μ diam.

Habitat: On living leaves of *Acer pseudoplatanus* in England (type of genus) and Germany; of *A. saccharum* and *A. saccharinum* L. in the United States.

Cristulariella pyramidalis sp. nov.

Maculis foliorum amphigenis, flavo-griseis vel fulvis, definitis, marginatis, subinde confluentibus, cuticula epiphylla concentrice elevata; hyphis fertilibus amphigenis, plerumque hypophyllis, hyalinis, solitariis, assurgentibus, 0.5–1 mm. longis, 12–16 μ diam., septatis, subinde ad septa leniter constrictis, parte superiori pyramidiformi, 250–450 μ longa, 80–120 μ diam., e ramis dense compactis composita, apice tenui acutiusculo; ramis compactis, subglobosis, unicellularibus, repetite di- vel trichotome ramosis; conidiis raris, solitariis, ad apices ramulorum ultimorum oriundis, minutis, globosis, hyalinis, continuis, 2–4 μ diam.

Spots on leaves yellowish gray, definite, occasionally confluent, marginate, amphigenous, cuticle of upper surface raised in concentric rings; fertile hyphae amphigenous, usually hypophyllous, hyaline, solitary, ascending, 0.5–1 mm. long, 12–16 μ diam., septate, sometimes slightly constricted at the septa, upper portion branched forming a pyramidal head, heads 250–450 μ long, 80–120 μ diam.; apex of fertile hypha, slender, more or less acute; branches compact, subglobose, repeatedly di- or trichotomously branched; conidia rare, solitary, produced at the tips of the ultimate branches, minute, globose, hyaline, continuous, 2–4 μ diam.

Habitat: on living leaves of *Acer negundo, A. saccharum,* and *A. pseudoplatanus* in Connecticut, New York and Pennsylvania.

Type specimen FP96300 on leaves of *A. negundo,* Stamford, Connecticut, collected by R. P. Marshall, July 24, 1941, has been deposited in the Mycological Collections, Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Maryland; type collection specimens in the herbarium of the New York Botanical Garden, in Farlow Herbarium, Harvard University, Cambridge, Massachusetts, and in the Forest Pathology Laboratory, Bureau of Plant Industry, Soils and Agricultural Engineering, at New Haven, Connecticut. Specimens

FP96301 on *A. saccharum* and FP96302 on *A. pseudoplatanus* are also on file at the Forest Pathology Laboratory at New Haven.

Sections through the spots on which the conidiophores of *Cristulariella pyramidalis* were found showed the presence of a small amount of wide hyaline or subhyaline superficial hyphae on the upper surface from which the occasional conidiophores arose. Strands of narrower hyphae in small amounts were present in the epidermis of both leaf surfaces and occasionally between the mesophyll cells. Most of the epidermal cells of the upper surface were partially decomposed and, below the concentric rings in the cuticle, they were entirely missing with strands of hyphae conspicuous in these areas. The conidiophores found on the lower surface seemed to arise from the hyphae in the epidermis. Small superficial clusters of brown hyphal cells were scattered over the upper leaf surface of the spots but the relation of these to the epidermal hyphae could not be determined.

The slender conidiophores arise at right angles to the leaf surface and vary in height from 0.5 mm. to 1 mm. Each conidiophore is composed of a single septate central hypha, the lower cells of which are of uniform width, but the upper cells are usually of gradually decreasing width, tapering to a more or less acute apex (FIG. 2, *C*). Along the sides of these upper cells arise the characteristic subglobose lobed cells, which, by their continued acropetal growth and formation of di- and trichotomous uniseptate lobes, develop into a pyramidal head. Occasionally non-typical heads are found in which the central hypha has a muticate apex as illustrated by the lower conidiophore in figure 2, *B*, or is pinnate-branched with each lateral branch forming a pyramidal head. The typical heads measure approximately 250–450 μ in length and eventually become detached from the stalk by abstriction at the septum just below the lowest branches (FIG. 2, *B, D*). Late in the season the heads become subhyaline or light tan in color and occasionally small globose hyaline spores are produced singly on the tips of the outermost lobes, particularly on those of the lower portion of the head. These spores seem to be rare in nature and are easily detached. Other globose branches at the base of the head sometimes develop long septate branches (FIG. 2, *D*).

In Petri dish cultures on Leonian's medium (3) each spore produced at first a small ovoid cell, somewhat resembling the original spore in size and shape, from which one short germ tube developed but soon ceased to elongate (FIG. 2, *E*). The function of these spores was not determined but it is possible that they are microconidia. When the branched head of the conidiophore or a portion of a head was transferred from a leaf spot to agar, the lobed branches developed hyphae from which a white fluffy aerial mycelium was produced. Within about ten days numerous conidiophores were present among the aerial hyphae, each consisting of a single septate central hypha, much narrower than that produced in nature, bearing short flexuous branches along both sides of the upper cells. Small acrogenous solitary spores of the same size and character as those produced in nature were borne on the central hypha and on each of the branches (FIG. 2, *F*).

When transfers were made to culture tubes or flasks of Leonian's medium, in about two weeks a few small compact masses of hyaline hyphae were formed in the center of the culture on the inoculum block or along the edge of the medium near the glass of the tube or flask, or occasionally sparsely scattered over the surface of the medium. These masses gradually increased in size, with small globules of moisture adhering to the surface, which became brown and finally shining black, and formed definite sclerotia (FIG. 2, *G*). The sclerotia were more or less globose when growing singly, but occasionally several coalesced into knobby clusters. The rind was composed of brown, rather thin-walled palisade-like cells, two or three layers in thickness, covering the entire stroma except where the latter touched the glass. The medulla was white, consisting of wide, rather thick-walled hyphae which were closely interwoven just inside the rind, but more loosely arranged at the center. When first formed the sclerotia adhered rather firmly to the mycelial substrate but as the culture dried out they became easily detached. In some cases the small newly developed sclerotia became entirely overgrown with hyphae among which sporulating conidiophores were produced. The surface of the rind of such sclerotia remained gray because of the presence of the hyphae, but the rind itself was of characteristic texture. Sclerotia were produced only sparingly in all cases and none of them showed any further development.

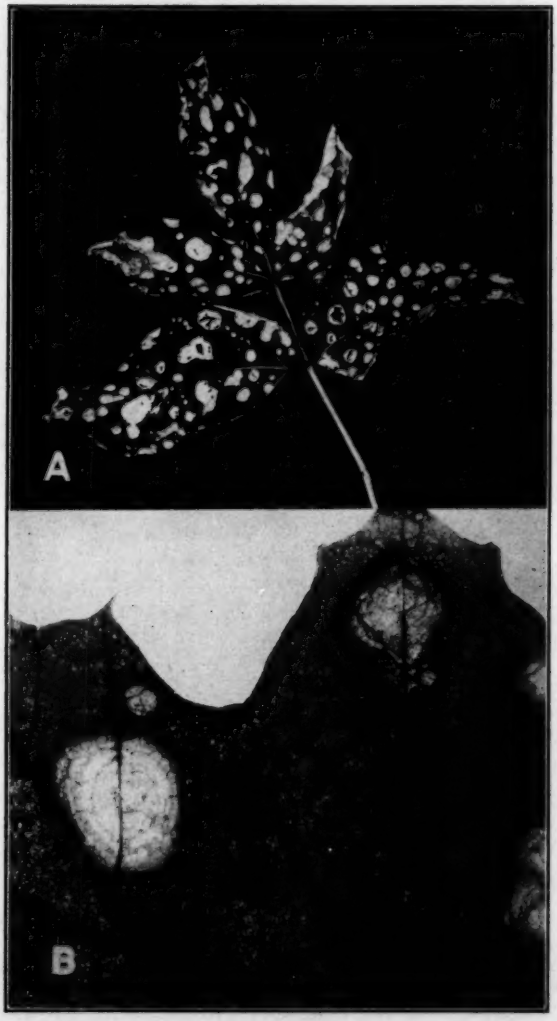


FIG. 1. Target-like leaf spots on which fertile hyphae of *Cristulariella pyramidalis* were found. A, boxelder leaf, slightly reduced; B, sugar maple leaf, × 1.5.

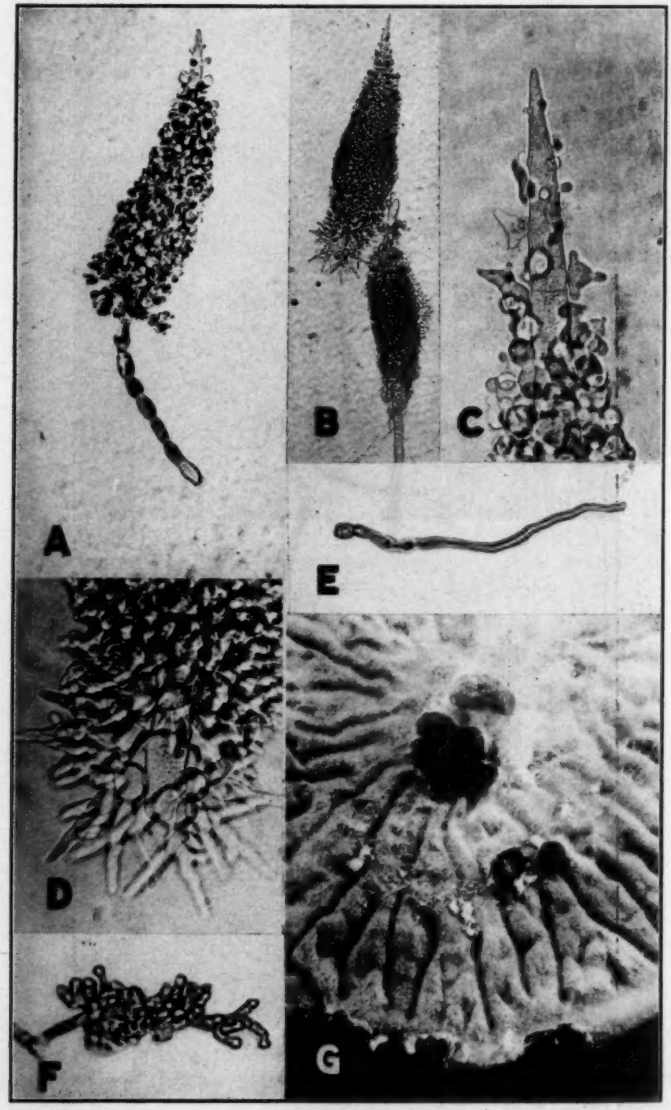


FIG. 2. A, fertile hypha of *Cristulariella pyramidalis* showing branched pyramidal head and septate stalk, × 160; B, heads of fertile hyphae—the

When the agar in the flask cultures was completely overgrown with mycelium and conidiophores the surface of the culture developed a definite convoluted or furrowed appearance (FIG. 2, *G*), which seemed to be characteristic of the species. When an isolate from boxelder and one from sugar maple were grown in the same flask a furrow was formed at first where the mycelia from the two isolates intermingled but the furrow was soon broken by cross furrows until the white surface took on the appearance of one uniform culture. As the cultures aged the mycelium in the flasks became grayish, and that in the test tubes a light tan resembling the color of the conidiophore heads in nature in late summer. The eight-sided crystals reported by Bowen (1) in agar cultures of *Cristulariella depraedans* were produced in great abundance in all cultures of *C. pyramidalis*.

The following summarizes briefly the characteristics of the two species of *Cristulariella* on the hosts and in culture, particularly in regard to the differences between the species:

Cristulariella depraedans. Hosts: *Acer pseudoplatanus, A. saccharum, A. saccharinum.* Leaf spots gray, definite or confluent, non-marginate. Fertile hypha on leaf spot erect, septate, terminal cell rounded with radiating compact branches, repeatedly di- or trichotomously branched, forming a globose cristulate head; in culture usually uniseptate, with globular terminal cell bearing a small loosely compact cluster of basidium-like branches at the tips of which are produced small globose spores 2–3 μ in diameter. Aerial hyphae in culture slow-growing, white, fluffy; an abundance of eight-sided crystals formed in agar media. Black sclerotia produced in culture, at first small, spherical, later merging into a mat.

Cristulariella pyramidalis. Hosts: *Acer negundo, A. pseudoplatanus, A. saccharum.* Leaf spots yellowish gray, definite, sometimes confluent, marginate; cuticle of upper leaf surface of spots slightly raised in brown concentric rings. Fertile hypha on leaf

upper one having been abstricted from the stalk, × 65; C, tip of fertile hypha with di- and trichotomous lobed branches, × 386; D, base of head of fertile hypha with long septate branches, × 386. E, germinating spore, × 386; F, fertile hypha produced in culture, × 386; G, portion of mycelial mat on agar in flask culture, showing surface convolutions and sclerotia, × 1.5.

spot erect, septate, upper portion branched forming a pyramidal head; apex slender, more or less acute, branches compact, repeatedly di- or trichotomously branched; in culture slender, several-septate, with short flexuous basidium-like branches forming an irregular pyramidal head; central hypha and branches producing at the tips small globose spores 2–3 μ in diameter. Aerial hyphae in culture slow-growing, white, fluffy; surface becoming furrowed in older cultures; eight-sided crystals formed in abundance in agar media. Black sclerotia produced in culture small, spherical, solitary or coalescing in small groups.

The parasitism of *Cristulariella pyramidalis* and the relative susceptibility of species of *Acer* to this disease have not been determined. *Acer saccharum* and *A. pseudoplatanus* have been reported as hosts for both species of *Cristulariella*. Pirone (**4**, p. 251) illustrated a leaf spot on *A. pseudoplatanus* resembling that with which the writers have found *C. pyramidalis* to be associated. He designated it as "bull's eye spot" on several species of maple growing in shady places in the eastern United States and stated that the causal organism had been described as *C. depraedans*. This latter species, however, forms an entirely different type of spot without the distinct bull's eye appearance. It has been adequately described by Bowen (**1**), who proved the parasitism of *C. depraedans* by inoculations with mycelium and with spore suspensions. The source of inoculum for early spring infection, however, was not determined. No sclerotia of either species of *Cristulariella* have been found as yet on fallen leaves and no ascigerous stage is known. A further study of the life history of the two species is desirable.

LITERATURE CITED

1. **Bowen, P. R.** A maple leaf disease caused by *Cristulariella depraedans*. Conn. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bull. **316**: 625–647. Illus. 1930.
2. **Hoehnel, F. von.** Fragmente zur Mykologie (XVIII, Mitteilung, nr. 944 bis 1000). Akad. der Wiss. Wien, Math.-Nat. Kl. Sitzber. **125** (Abt. 1): 27–138. 1916.
3. **Leonian, L. H.** A study of factors promoting pycnidium-formation in some Sphaeropsidales. Am. Jour. Bot. **11**: 19–50. 1924.
4. **Pirone, P. P.** Maintenance of shade and ornamental trees. 422 pp. Illus. Oxford University Press, New York. 1941.

THE RELATION OF THIAMIN TO THE PRODUCTION OF PERITHECIA BY CERATOSTOMELLA FIMBRIATA [1]

H. L. Barnett and Virgil Greene Lilly

It is a well established fact that many fungi are unable to synthesize certain necessary vitamins, or are capable of only limited synthesis. If normal vegetative growth is to result, these vitamins must be supplied by the medium in or on which these fungi grow. In contrast with our knowledge of the dependence upon vitamins for normal vegetative growth, little is known regarding the relation of these vitamins to sexual reproduction in fungi. Robbins and Ma (**6**) postulated that the formation of sex organs by various vitamin-deficient fungi would be found to be associated with the specific vitamin for which a fungus is deficient. Barnett and Lilly (**1**) have recently shown that, for *Sordaria fimicola*, a sufficient amount of biotin in the medium is necessary for (a) normal vegetative growth, (b) the production of perithecia and (c) the formation of normal mature ascospores, and that the amount of biotin required increases in the above order. The number of mature ascospores formed by this fungus was directly proportional to the amount (sub-optimal) of biotin added to the medium. Hawker (**3**), working primarily with *Melanospora destruens*, reported that an exogenous source of biotin was necessary for abundant mycelial growth and that fruiting occurred only on the further addition of thiamin.

Ceratostomella fimbriata (Ellis and Halst.) Elliott was reported by Robbins and Ma (**5**) to be highly deficient for thiamin and, under their conditions at 20° C., to have lesser deficiencies for biotin and pyridoxine. The effect of these vitamins upon the sexual reproduction of *C. fimbriata* was not reported. In the light of the above-mentioned work with *S. fimicola*, it was believed

[1] Published with the approval of the Director of the West Virginia Agricultural Experiment Station as Scientific Paper No. 374.

possible that thiamin might have a direct effect upon the sexual reproduction of *C. fimbriata*. The purpose of this paper is to report the results of investigations to determine the influence of thiamin upon the formation of perithecia by this fungus.

MATERIALS AND METHODS

The isolate of *C. fimbriata* used throughout these investigations originated from a diseased sweet potato obtained from a local grocery. Perithecia, ascospores and conidia were formed in abundance on two per cent malt extract agar which was used as stock culture medium. Various culture vessels were used, depending upon convenience and the nature of the experiment. In experiments where the weight of the mycelium was desired, 250 ml. Erlenmeyer flasks, previously cleaned with sulfuric acid-dichromate solution and containing 25 ml. of liquid medium, were used. Replicates of eight to twelve flasks were inoculated so that frequent harvests of duplicate cultures could be made at desired intervals. Other experiments were conducted in test tubes or in Petri dishes containing approximately 20 ml. of agar medium.

The basal medium, which has proven very satisfactory for vitamin study in this laboratory, had the following composition:

Glucose	25 g.
Casein hydrolysate equivalent to	2 g. casein
Fumaric acid	1.32 g.
KH_2PO_4	1.0 g.
$MgSO_4 \cdot 7H_2O$	0.5 g.
Na_2CO_3	1.1 g.
Fe^{+++}	0.2 mg.
Zn^{++}	0.2 mg.
Mn^{++}	0.1 mg.
Double distilled water to make	1000 ml.

The details of the preparation of the casein hydrolysate and the medium are described by Leonian and Lilly (**4**). The basal medium was treated with Norit before adding the minor elements. The pH was adjusted to 6.5 and the desired amounts of thiamin added before autoclaving. After autoclaving the pH was approximately 6.0. For convenience and uniformity throughout the paper, the amounts of vitamins are expressed in terms of micrograms (μg.) per liter. For use in tubes and plates the medium was solidified with agar which had been leached with five per cent

pyridine (2). A suspension of ascospores and conidia in distilled water was used as inoculum throughout these investigations. All cultures were incubated at 25 ± 1° C., except in one experiment specifically mentioned in the text.

VITAMIN DEFICIENCY

In testing this isolate of *C. fimbriata* for vitamin deficiencies the amounts of each vitamin per liter of medium were as follows: thiamin, 100 μg.; biotin, 5 μg.; pyridoxine, 100 μg.; inositol, 5000 μg. These vitamins were tested singly and in combination with thiamin. The dry weights expressed in milligrams of mycelium at the end of eleven days of incubation in the various media were as follows: control, 1.6; thiamin, 123; biotin, 0.3; pyridoxine, 0.3; inositol, 0.3; thiamin and pyridoxine, 124; thiamin and inositol, 121; thiamin and biotin, 124; thiamin, pyridoxine and biotin, 120; thiamin, pyridoxine and inositol, 121; thiamin, inositol and biotin, 116; thiamin, pyridoxine, biotin and inositol, 120. Nearly all of the mycelial growth was at the surface of the medium and all cultures containing thiamin were producing perithecia at the end of six days. The weights of all mycelia grown in media containing thiamin, regardless of the presence of other vitamins, were remarkably uniform. The cultures without thiamin made only a trace of growth. The eleven-day period of incubation allowed ample time for perithecia to be formed in all cultures and for the mycelium in liquid media to reach nearly maximum weight. From these results we may conclude that, under the conditions of these experiments, this isolate of *C. fimbriata* is completely deficient for thiamin, and that it shows no deficiency for biotin, pyridoxine or inositol. The deficiency for thiamin alone was also verified at a temperature of 19° C. No perithecia in any stage of development were formed at this temperature up to sixty days.

THE EFFECTS OF VARYING AMOUNTS OF THIAMIN

After the deficiency for thiamin had been established for this isolate, the effects of sub-optimal concentrations of thiamin were studied. Eight lots of liquid media containing varying amounts of thiamin (from 100 to 0.8 μg. per liter) were prepared and a

portion of each lot was solidified with agar. The effects of these concentrations of thiamin were observed upon (a) the radial extension of the mycelium on agar, (b) the dry weight of mycelium produced in liquid media, and (c) the formation of perithecia under both conditions. Basic agar medium without added thiamin was used as a control. These cultures were also compared with others on two per cent malt extract agar. Data recorded on

TABLE I

COMPARISON OF RADIAL GROWTH ON AGAR AND DRY WEIGHT OF MYCELIUM PRODUCED IN LIQUID MEDIA CONTAINING VARYING AMOUNTS OF THIAMIN. All cultures eleven days old.

μg. Thiamin per Liter	Liquid Media		Agar Media	
	Mg. Mycelium	Abundance of Perithecia	Diameter of Colony in Mm.	Abundance of Perithecia
none	trace of growth	none	39*	none
0.8	19	none	44	none
1.56	23	none	45	none
3.12	37	few	42	few
6.25	61	numerous	43	several
12.5	90	abundant	43	numerous
25	108	very abundant	46	abundant
50	114	very abundant	50	very abundant
100	111	very abundant	50	very abundant
2% malt extract (no thiamin added)	36	numerous	47	numerous

* The mycelium was so sparse that it was scarcely visible.

eleven-day old cultures are presented in Table I. Perithecia were judged to be present when the perithecial beaks could be seen above the mycelium with the aid of a hand lens. This means that only mature perithecia were recorded. In all cultures where fully formed perithecia were present, ascospores were also being extruded. Since it proved extremely difficult to make counts of perithecia with any degree of accuracy, only an estimate of the comparative abundance of perithecia can be given.

After eleven days of incubation the diameter growth of the mycelium was 50, 39 and 47 mm. respectively on medium containing the highest concentration of thiamin, medium with no added thiamin, and on two per cent malt extract agar. On the media containing high thiamin, the mycelial mat was rather thick and dense, and the submerged mycelium was quite dark. On the plates with low thiamin the mycelium was sparse, thin and lighter in color. In the control plates (no added thiamin) the mycelium had extended radially nearly as far as on the media containing thiamin, but it was so sparse that it was scarcely visible. Considering the much greater total growth in the cultures with thiamin, it is surprising that the radial extension on medium without added thiamin was so great. The dry weights of mycelia grown for the same period in liquid media showed only a trace of growth (estimated as 0.5 mg.) in the control, while 111 mg. of mycelium was produced in the flasks containing 100 μg. of thiamin per liter. Below 25 μg. of thiamin, the amount of mycelium produced was in proportion to the amount of thiamin present.

Perithecia were numerous to abundant on all plates containing between 25 to 100 μg. of thiamin per liter, whereas no perithecia were formed when the thiamin concentration was less than 3.12 μg. At the 6.25 μg. concentration the perithecia are clustered near the point of inoculation. The critical concentration required for the production of perithecia on agar medium containing the standard supply of nutrients seemed to be near 3 μg. per liter. There were significantly fewer perithecia produced on two per cent malt extract agar than on the casein-hydrolysate medium containing high concentrations of thiamin. In liquid media the results were very similar, perithecia being formed in the medium containing 3.12 μg. of thiamin.

The amount of thiamin in the medium had no apparent influence upon the abundance of conidia, except in so far as it affected the amount of mycelium produced.

THE EFFECTS OF ADDING THIAMIN TO THIAMIN-STARVED MYCELIUM

The results of the above experiments have raised the question as to whether the failure to produce perithecia in low concentrations of thiamin was due directly to an insufficient supply of thia-

min, or whether, because of the limited growth of the mycelium, it lacked sufficient vigor to produce perithecia. In an attempt to answer this question, discs of agar and mycelium were transferred from plates having no thiamin, but containing the full amount of nutrients, to tubes of each of the following: (a) distilled water; (b) distilled water and thiamin; (c) distilled water and purified agar; (d) distilled water, thiamin and purified agar.

Mature perithecia discharging ascospores were formed within six days in all tubes containing thiamin (with the exception of a few in which the inoculum was completely submerged in liquid), whereas no perithecia were developed in any tubes which lacked thiamin. The presence of the agar had no visible effect either upon the slight growth of the mycelium or upon the production of perithecia. This experiment was repeated several times with identical results. The transfer of mycelium grown in liquid medium containing 0.8 μg. of thiamin likewise gave the same results.

Since these four media (mentioned directly above) contained no nutrients, the growth of the mycelium in them was very scanty. Thus, the formation of the perithecia, which sometimes occurred on the new growth of the mycelium, was not conditioned by the vigor of the mycelium. Since the thiamin-starved mycelium produced perithecia when and only when transferred to media high in thiamin, regardless of the amount of nutrients, it seems logical to conclude that the presence of a sufficient amount of thiamin, over and above that required for vegetative growth, is essential to the formation of perithecia.

THE EFFECTS OF VARYING CONCENTRATIONS OF THIAMIN AND NUTRIENTS

To determine whether growth in a medium with a reduced supply of nutrients would influence the production of perithecia, a series of dilutions was prepared from the standard medium minus thiamin. Each of four series contained the undiluted medium and the following dilutions of nutrients: $\frac{1}{2}$, $\frac{1}{4}$, $\frac{1}{8}$, $\frac{1}{16}$, $\frac{1}{32}$ and $\frac{1}{64}$. Thiamin was then added to the four series at the rates of 100, 6.25, 1.56 and 0.8 μg. per liter. The undiluted standard medium without thiamin served as control. Replicates of eight flasks for each combination of thiamin and nutrients were used. Four harvests of

two flasks each from each combination of treatments were made on the fifth, eighth, eleventh and fourteenth days of incubation. The mycelium was removed from the flasks, dried and weighed. Estimates of the relative abundance of perithecia were made on the fifth and eleventh days. The data taken on the eleventh day of incubation are presented in Table II.

TABLE II

DRY WEIGHTS IN MILLIGRAMS AND ESTIMATED ABUNDANCE OF PERITHECIA IN ELEVEN-DAY OLD LIQUID CULTURES WITH VARYING AMOUNTS OF THIAMIN AND NUTRIENTS. Control flasks showed only traces of growth with no perithecia and are not included.

μg. of Thiamin per Liter	Dilution of Nutrients in Medium						
	1/64	1/32	1/16	1/8	1/4	1/2	Undiluted
100	2 ++	3 +++	10 ++++	19 ++++	33 ++++	61 ++++	110 ++++
6.25	2 ++	5 +++	9 ++++	21 ++++	36 ++++	53 ++	59 ++
1.56	2 +	3 +++	10 ++++	11 ++++	17 ++	26 +	30 0
0.8	3 +	6 ++	9 +++	11 +	14 0	17 0	18 0

0 = no perithecia.
\+ = less than 20 perithecia per flask.
++ = 20–200 perithecia per flask.
+++ = 200–1000 perithecia per flask.
++++ = more than 1000 perithecia per flask.

In the presence of 100 μg. of thiamin per liter (near the optimum under our conditions), the amount of growth was in direct proportion to the amount of nutrients present. As the amount of thiamin was decreased and the nutrients kept high (undiluted medium to ¼ dilution) there was a significant decrease in the weights of the mycelium produced. However, in a limited supply of nutrients (1/16 to 1/64 dilution) the decrease in the amount of thiamin added had no effect upon the final weight of the mycelium.

Perithecia were formed in all flasks in which the nutrients were greatly reduced (⅛ to 1/64 dilutions) in all concentrations of thiamin, even though some of these cultures produced as little as 2 mg. of mycelium after eleven days of incubation. In a plentiful supply of nutrients (undiluted medium to ¼ dilution), the numbers of

perithecia were influenced directly by the amount of thiamin in the medium, none being formed in the presence of 0.8 μg. of thiamin, even though as much as 18 mg. of mycelium per flask was produced. Likewise, cultures in undiluted medium with 1.56 μg. of thiamin produced 30 mg. of mycelium but formed no perithecia.

Mature ascospores were present in all of the above-mentioned cultures which produced perithecia. No condition was found which induced the production of fully formed perithecia without the formation of ascospores. Very small immature perithecia were discovered by microscopic examination in some cultures with very low thiamin and high nutrient content, and in which no mature perithecia developed. Their development was apparently arrested by the lack of sufficient thiamin before the formation of beaks or asci.

We may summarize the conclusions to be drawn from the data presented in Table II as follows: (a) other conditions being equal, the formation of perithecia requires the presence of more thiamin than does mycelial growth; (b) the presence or absence of perithecia is determined by the amount of thiamin in relation to the amount of nutrients in the medium; (c) the abundance of perithecia is influenced by the amount of nutrients and by the amount of thiamin present in the medium.

DISCUSSION

The failure of *C. fimbriata* to form perithecia on media containing sufficient nutrients but very low in thiamin might, on first thought, be interpreted as being due to a general disturbance of some physiological processes, resulting in the inability to produce mycelium vigorous enough to support sexual reproduction. This was the interpretation presented by Robbins and Ma (**6**) to explain the failure of *C. pluriannulata* to form perithecia on medium lacking thiamin, even though "the fungus grew fairly well on media containing pyridoxine, or both pyridoxine and biotin." These authors report that *C. pluriannulata* is completely deficient for pyridoxine and partially deficient for thiamin.

In the light of the results obtained in the above experiments such an explanation for the failure of *C. fimbriata* to produce perithecia

in certain media cannot be justified. Perithecia were formed in flasks of the 1/64 dilution of nutrients and the 1.56 μg. concentration of thiamin, in which the final weight of mycelium was but 2 mg. No perithecia were present in the undiluted medium with the same amount of thiamin, although 30 mg. of mycelium per flask were produced in eleven days. Likewise, when transfers of thiamin-starved mycelium were made to media high in thiamin but without nutrients, perithecia were formed readily, without significant additional mycelial growth.

We may, therefore, conclude (a) that a minimum amount of thiamin in the medium is essential to the formation of perithecia by *C. fimbriata,* even though lesser amounts of thiamin permit fair mycelial growth, and (b) that the influence of thiamin upon the formation of perithecia appears to be direct, rather than acting through the general disturbance of the metabolism of this fungus. Whether perithecia will be formed on a certain medium is determined (other conditions being favorable) by the amount of thiamin relative to the amount of nutrients in the medium. The abundance of perithecia is conditioned both by the amount of thiamin and the amount of nutrients. The directness of the effect of thiamin is still open for discussion, since we know too little about the metabolic processes in fungi. However, it is clear that sub-optimal concentrations of thiamin cause a greater and more direct effect upon sexual reproduction than upon vegetative growth or the formation of conidia.

The conclusions reached regarding the relation of thiamin to the production of perithecia by *C. fimbriata* are strikingly similar to those previously reported (1) with regard to the relation of biotin to sexual reproduction of *Sordaria fimicola.* This suggests the possibility that perhaps these general conclusions apply equally well to other fungi deficient for these or other vitamins. Further investigations along this line are underway.

SUMMARY

The isolate of *C. fimbriata* used throughout these experiments was found to be completely deficient for thiamin and to show no deficiency for biotin, pyridoxine or inositol.

By keeping the amount of nutrients constant and high, and by reducing the amount of thiamin added to the medium, the formation of perithecia was inhibited.

The dry weight of mycelium produced in liquid media with varying thiamin content is compared with the diameter growth on the same media solidified with purified agar. The effects of these media upon the formation of perithecia are also given.

Thiamin-starved mycelium formed perithecia when and only when transferred to distilled water (or distilled water and agar) plus thiamin. Distilled water without thiamin was without effect.

Evidence is presented which leads to the conclusion that sexual reproduction occurs only when the ratio of thiamin to the amount of nutrients in the medium is relatively high.

DEPARTMENT OF PLANT PATHOLOGY
AND BACTERIOLOGY,
WEST VIRGINIA UNIVERSITY

LITERATURE CITED

1. **Barnett, H. L., and Virgil G. Lilly.** 1947. The effects of biotin upon the formation and development of perithecia, asci and ascospores by *Sordaria fimicola*. Amer. Jour. Bot. **34** (4): 196–204.
2. **Day, Dorothy.** 1942. Thiamin content of agar. Bull. Torrey Club **69** (1): 11–20.
3. **Hawker, L. E.** 1939. The nature of the accessory growth factors influencing growth and fruiting of *Melanospora destruens* Shear and of some other fungi. Ann. Bot. **3**: 657–676.
4. **Leonian, L. H., and Virgil G. Lilly.** 1945. The comparative value of different test organisms in the microbiological assay of B vitamins. West Virginia Agric. Exp. Sta. Bull. No. 319.
5. **Robbins, W. J., and Roberta Ma.** 1942. Vitamin deficiencies of *Ceratostomella*. Bull. Torrey Club **69** (3): 184–203.
6. —— **and** ——. 1942. Vitamin deficiencies of *Ceratostomella* and related fungi. Amer. Jour. Bot. **29** (10): 835–843.

TRICHOMONASCUS, A NEW GENUS AMONG SIMPLE ASCOMYCETES [1]

H. S. JACKSON [2]

(WITH 20 FIGURES)

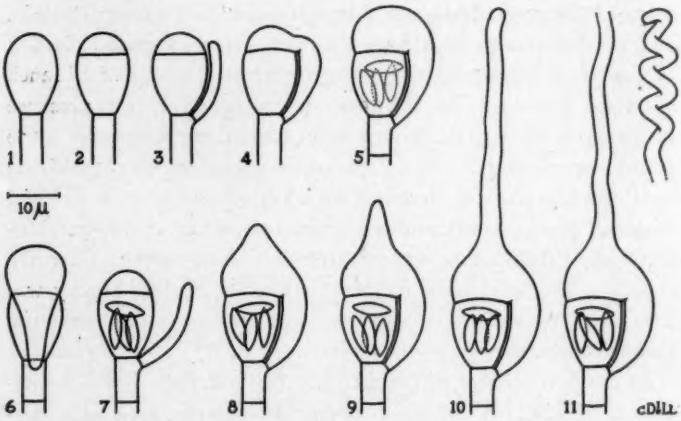
The fungus to be described was encountered while identifying a miscellaneous collection of Thelephoraceae made during the summer of 1939 in the Timagami Forest Reserve in Northern Ontario. In a crushed mount made from the hymenium of a small collection of *Corticium confluens* Fr., found growing on the bark of a branch of *Abies balsamea,* my attention was attracted to the presence of a simple Ascomycete having such unusual characteristics as to justify special study. This Ascomycete appears to be parasitic on the Corticium and was present in sufficient amount that the essential stages of development could be determined without difficulty. Unfortunately the fungus was discovered several months after the collection had been dried and no study of the nuclear history was possible. Attempts to culture the fungus from this dried material resulted in failure.

In the development of the ascocarp the first stage is the formation of an ellipsoid cell which is cut off from the apex of an upright hyphal carpophore 4–4.5 μ broad, which emerges to the surface of the hymenium of the Corticium. This ellipsoid cell (FIG. 1), when fully formed, is about 15 $\times$ 10 μ, and is an ascogonial mother cell, as is shown by its subsequent development. A dome shaped cell is cut off from the apex of this mother cell by the formation of a transverse septum about one fourth the distance from apex to base (FIGS. 2 and 12). If the term "trichogyne," currently in use in connection with descriptions of the sexual structures in Ascomycetes, may be defined as a cell or series of cells cut off from the

[1] Contribution from Department of Botany, University of Toronto.

[2] The writer is indebted to Miss Margaret Thomson who supplied the Latin diagnosis and to Miss Charlotte Dill for the preparation of the diagrams for figures 1–11.

apex of an ascogonium, then this dome shaped cell may perhaps be properly referred to as a trichogyne. At this stage both cells show a dense granular cytoplasmic content. A slender thread now grows up from the apex of the carpophore just below the ascogonium and is ultimately cut off by a septum close to its point of origin from the stalk cell. This slender thread grows up around the side of the ascogonium and contact is made with the trichogyne at the side (FIGS. 3, 4, 13 and 14). It may grow parallel to the long axis of the ascogonium or slightly oblique to that axis. This thread-like cell, following current usage, may be referred to as an "antheridium."



FIGS. 1–11. *Trichomonascus mycophagus,* diagrams of stages in development. Explanation in text.

Whether or not the initial contact is by a narrowed point at the apex of the antheridial thread could not be determined with certainty. It is clear that in most cases observed the apex of the antheridium appears to be fused with the trichogyne for its whole width and in fact soon begins to broaden out at the apex as will be described below. In some of the cases observed at this stage the contents of the antheridium and trichogyne stain very lightly whereas the ascogonial cell shows deeply stained granular contents. If a true fertilization takes place in this organism by the passage of a nucleus or nuclei from the antheridium through the trichogyne to the

ascogonium it would seem probable that it had already occurred in such cases.

Following this stage what would appear to be a unique and unexpected development takes place. The trichogyne together with the antheridial branch begin to enlarge. This process of enlargement takes place as indicated in figures 4–6, 8–11, 14–17. The antheridial branch is at first a slender thread of equal diameter, about 2 μ, throughout its length. After contact is made with the trichogyne, the apex soon begins to broaden out until the two cells appear to develop as one structure. Figures 4 and 5 show the broadened antheridium in side view and figure 6 in face view. At this stage a papilla begins to develop at the apex of the trichogyne (FIGS. 8, 9 and 15) and gradually develops into a long slender thread-like extension which becomes regularly coiled toward the apex (FIGS. 10 and 11, 16–18). This extension may reach 60–75 μ in length and is about 2 μ in diameter.

At any stage after figure 4 evidence that spores are beginning to develop in the ascogenous cell may be observed. The ascogenous cell thus functions directly as an ascus and does not appear to enlarge appreciably after the stage shown in figure 2. The spores are usually quite well developed at the stages shown in figures 8 and 9. Four spores are usually formed and one commonly finds three of them placed more or less lengthwise and the other above at right angles to the long axis of the fructification. The spores are narrowly ellipsoid, 7–8 $\mu \times 3\,\mu$, with smooth colorless walls. The total length of the mature ascocarp, from the base of the ascus to the tip of the elongated trichogyne, is 70–85 μ. Since the ascogonium does not appear to enlarge appreciably from the time the trichogyne is cut off (FIG. 2) till the ascus is mature, and since the antheridial branch broadens out considerably, the mature ascocarp appears laterally compressed when seen from a position in which the antheridial branch is in face view (FIGS. 6 and 19).

Beginning at the stage shown in figure 8 there appears to be an irregular internal thickening in the wall of the upper part of the antheridial branch and around the base of the elongated trichogyne. This is not shown in the diagrams but is brought out in the microphotographs.

When the antheridial branch fails to make contact with the trichogyne there is no further development of the latter (FIG. 7), which suggests that the cytoplasmic connection which furnishes the food material for the development of the trichogyne is through the antheridial branch rather than through the ascogonium. In such cases however the ascus develops ascospores perhaps parthenogenetically, as is not uncommon among lower ascomycetes that are homothallic. A small amount of cytoplasm is apparently present in the developmental stages of the antheridium and trichogyne (FIGS. 8 and 9) as shown by a light staining of the contents.

DIAGNOSIS

Trichomonascus gen. nov.

Ascocarpa terminalis in cylindrata carpophora nata, ex ascogonio quod pro asco stat et ex antheridio trichogynoque quae alterum cum altero juncta extendunt constata; trichogynum postremo longa cylindrata filo similis extensio, in apice in spiram contorquens.

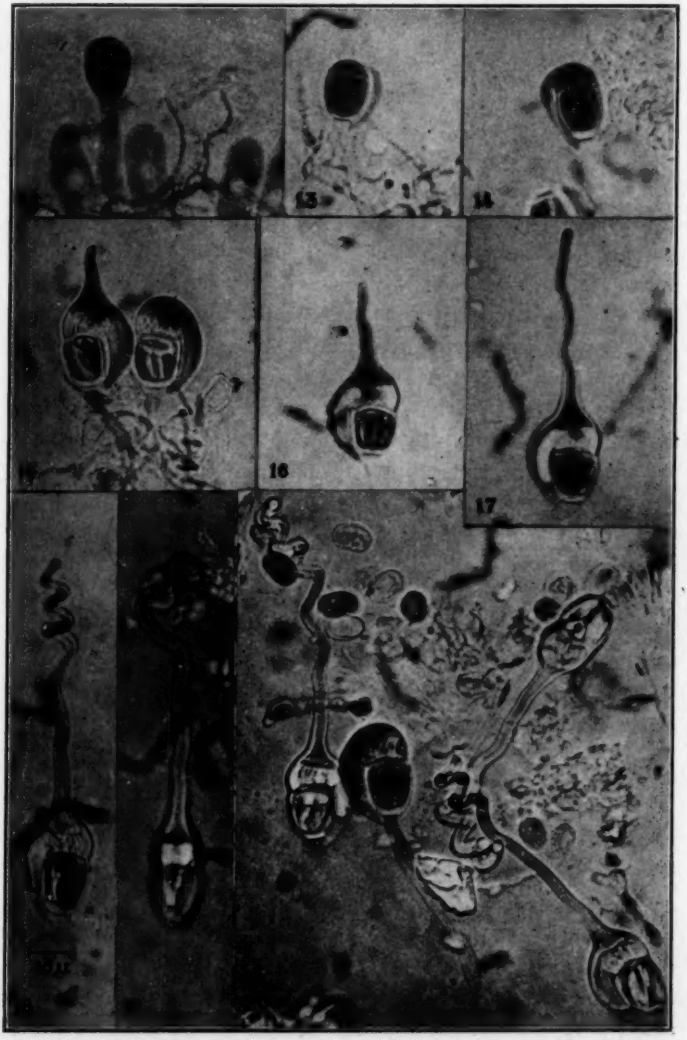
Trichomonascus mycophagus sp. nov.

Ascocarpa terminalis 4–4.5 μ lata in cylindrata carpophora nata; ascogonii materna cella $15 \times 10\ \mu$ ellipsoida; ascogonium, cella ellipsoida, $10 \times 10\ \mu$ magnum, non crescens; trichogynum primo cella hemisphaeroida, ex apice ascogonii cellae maternae abruptum; antheridium, gracilis hypha, $2\ \mu$ latum, ex apice carpophorae infra ascogonium natum, trichogyno se jungens; his junctis, et antheridium apice latius et densium et trichogynum in apice latius, gracile cylindratum filum, $60–75 \times 2\ \mu$ magnum, supra in spiram contortum, fiunt; ascus, ascogonium ipsum non mutatum in quo sunt quattuor ellipsoidae aut subfusoidae, hyalinae, $7–8 \times 3\ \mu$ magnae, muris glabris sporae.

In *Corticio confluente* Fr., in cortice mortuo inferioris rami *Abietis balsameae*, "Bear Island" apud Lacum Timagami invenitur; Aug. 24, 1939. H. S. Jackson TRT *21820*, (**typus**).

DISCUSSION

One of the most intriguing characteristics of Trichomonascus is the subsequent development of the simple dome shaped trichogyne, after it would appear to have served its function, into a structure reminiscent of a more orthodox trichogyne such as occurs in the Florideae and higher Ascomycetes having spermatial (microconidial) fertilization. Shall we dismiss this structural resemblance to a trichogyne as a development having to do with some special



FIGS. 12–20. *Trichomonascus mycophagus*, microphotographs of stages in development. Explanation in text. Extraneous material is of *Corticium confluens*.

method of dissemination of the ascocarp as a whole, or a mechanism having to do with spore dissemination, or is it possible that some phylogenetic significance may be attached to this peculiar development? To those who are not fully convinced of the monophyletic origin of the higher fungi and who consider that it is not impossible that the microconidial or spermatial type of fertilization may be the primitive type of sexuality in the Ascomycetes, Trichomonascus will serve as a new basis for speculation.

While, unfortunately, nothing is known with reference to the nuclear history, if we may judge from the morphology and development as described, Trichomonascus is probably homothallic.

Although I do not wish to enter into a lengthy speculative discussion, a few general remarks on homothallism may not be out of place. I would define true homothallism as that condition among lower organisms in which the full sexual or nuclear cycle may be carried out in a single thallus from an originally uninucleate spore. Such a form is obviously homozygous. Even should gametic union and meiosis occur, the two sets of chromosomes which come together in the zygote would be identical. The occurrence of homothallism in an organism having a highly developed sexual mechanism is strongly suggestive that the condition is derived. The evolutionary development of highly differentiated sexual structures is not to be expected in organisms in which there is no provision for cross fertility. I would therefore consider that in any group showing highly developed sexual structures, or one in which a sexually complete nuclear history occurred in the absence of specialized structures (as for example in the mushrooms), heterothallism is the primitive condition and homothallism derived. It seems reasonable also to suggest that a sexual process involving any method of gametic union would not be expected to become a fixed habit among primitive organisms unless accompanied by a provision for hybridity. This provision for hybridity is the phenomenon we label "heterothallism." The condition which preceded it in the evolutionary development of sexuality in lower organisms was not "homothallism" but sexlessness. Homothallism is a condition of degenerate sexuality. If these suggestions are anywhere near the truth then it follows that great caution

should be exercised in basing discussions of phylogeny or interrelationships on homothallic species.

If this general viewpoint may be accepted as reasonable, then it would seem possible that homothallic forms might be derived from heterothallic lines at various times and at different levels in the progressive evolution of the latter. While such homothallic forms would be derived they may not necessarily be recent. Should such forms be segregated early in the evolutionary development of a group and survive to the present day, being homozygous, they might be expected to change but little and so might retain certain primitive characters.

Possibly Trichomonascus is such a relic form and the elongated coiled structure which ultimately develops from the small dome shaped trichogyne cell may represent a true trichogyne which, in the parent heterothallic form from which it was derived, functioned to receive spermatia. This suggestion would make necessary the assumption, as has been suggested by others, that the sexual process involving an "antheridium" in the Ascomycetes is a substitute one for a spermatial type of sexuality and hence of secondary development.

Many such homothallic forms derived early in the evolutionary history of a group would presumably not survive and the few that remain today, and which have so far been discovered, might be expected to appear as isolated, apparently unrelated forms, difficult to fit into a more or less muddled man-made classification.

RELATIONSHIP

In any case the relationship of Trichomonascus to other simple Ascomycetes is not at all clear. The presence of a trichogyne suggests a relationship higher than the Gymnoascaceae. The fact that the ascogonium functions directly as an ascus suggests a lower position. However, the presence of the trichogyne seems the more important character and for the present Trichomonascus may be assigned tentatively as a simple member of the Aspergillaceae. To make a new family for this organism at this time, in view of our inadequate knowledge of the lower Ascomycetes in general, would seem to serve no useful purpose.

THE DUAL PHENOMENON IN THE DERMATOPHYTES

STEPHEN WILHELM [1]

(WITH 2 FIGURES)

Two factors have been responsible mainly for the illogical species concept applied to the dermatophytes. These are (a) failure to take full cognizance of the phenomenon of variation displayed by most species of dermatophytes in laboratory culture, and (b) the naming of species on the basis of gross cultural characteristics on standard media. The range of variation members of a single imperfect species may show, when subjected to single spore analysis, has been demonstrated fully in only a few cases. In the genus *Fusarium*, Snyder and Hansen (**12**) have shown that the progeny of a single spore culture may show such wide variation as to fall into several species and even sub-sections of the genus as it was formerly constituted. Emmons (**2, 3**) reported on variation of this nature in *Achorion gypseum* and pointed out that the present system of classification permits the raising of cultural variants to species rank.

Prolonged cultivation in the laboratory induces in many species of dermatophytes an abrupt change in type of growth, known to medical mycologists as pleomorphic overgrowth. This pleomorphic growth apparently arises in response to physiological aging, usually appearing first as white, fluffy tufts at the center or edge of a colony. Often it grows over and obscures the original culture. Medical mycologists frequently refer to this phenomenon as a form of degeneration.

[1] The author wishes to express his gratitude to Colonel Hugh W. Mahon, Chief of the Laboratory Service, Fitzsimons General Hospital, Denver, Colorado, for permission to undertake this study while in the Army, and to Drs. H. N. Hansen and William C. Snyder, Division of Plant Pathology, University of California, Berkeley, California, under whose direction the study was continued.

Slight changes in the composition of media and changes in environmental factors, especially light and temperature, also are known to cause pronounced variation in gross colony characteristics and in spore size of dermatophytes and other imperfect fungi (**14, 16, 17**). These types of variation are usually of a transitory nature.

Finally, a species may be composed of a large number of culturally distinct ecological or geographical races. This is true undoubtedly to a greater or lesser degree in all fungi, and has been demonstrated by Hansen (**5**) in *Phoma terrestris* Hans., *Verticillium albo-atrum* Rke. and Bert., *Botrytis cinerea* Pers., and in members of other form genera.

In this study, twelve isolates of *Epidermophyton floccosum* (Harz) Langeron and Milochevitch and four of *Trichophyton gypseum* Bodin [2] were subjected to single spore analysis through five culture series, and the variation recorded by photograph. A slight modification of the technique of Hansen and Smith (**7**) for making single spore cultures was employed. The modification consisted of using potato dextrose agar in the place of Czapek's medium for the dilution plates, and of transplanting the sporelings with a small piece of agar to the slants. All cultures were made on potato dextrose agar slants in 1 × 8 inch test tubes, approximately 20 cc. of medium per tube, and were illuminated with indirect daylight from a large northeast window. For comparative purposes some series were duplicated on potato dextrose peptone and on Sabouraud's glucose agars. Because of the paucity of macroconidia in old cultures of *E. floccosum*, chlamydospores as well as macroconidia were used for the single spore cultures; only single celled chlamydospores, however, were selected for transfer. Potato dextrose agar was found to be a very satisfactory medium for both isolating and maintaining these fungi in culture.

The results of single spore analyses of the isolates mentioned above have shown that these dermatophytes are dual, that is, composed of two distinct constituents associated together in culture,

[2] *Trichophyton gypseum* Bodin has been relegated to synonymy with *T. mentagrophytes* (Robin) Blanchard. In Conant, G., *et al.*, Manual of Clinical Mycology, 1946, W. B. Saunders Co., Phil., but is employed here because of widespread usage.

one producing conidia in abundance but relatively scant mycelium, designated as the *C* or conidial constituent, the other producing fewer conidia and more abundant mycelium, designated as the *M* or mycelial constituent. This is the dual phenomenon which was reported by Hansen in 1938, and shown to occur in many imperfect fungi. The *M* type of these dermatophytes, as in other imperfect fungi, appears to arise as a mutation in old cultures of the *C* type, even though the culture is started from a single conidium. General reference to the work of Hansen, Snyder and Smith (**5, 6, 7, 8, 13**) on the dual phenomenon is made at this time. These authors discuss in considerable detail the occurrence in nature, the biological significance, and bearing on the species concept of this interesting phenomenon.

The sharp contrast in cultural characteristics between *C* and *M* constituents of *T. gypseum* is shown in figure 1, *A*. These distinctions were maintained on potato dextrose peptone, and on Sabouraud's glucose agars, as is shown in figure 1, *B*, but the variation attendant upon changes in medium is striking. According to the system of classification of Conant and his colleagues (**1**), both *C* and *M* constituents of this one isolate of *T. gypseum* on potato dextrose peptone agar would fall into the crateriform group, *C* being raised and *M* sunken in the center. The *M* constituent on Sabouraud's glucose agar answers to the description of *T. interdigitale* Priestley, now considered synonymous with *T. gypseum*, and the *C* constituent on potato dextrose agar conforms to the asteroid type of *T. gypseum*. This evidence supports the kind of synonymy employed by Conant *et al.* but the inadvisability of dividing the genus *Trichophyton* into groups based on cultural characteristics on standard media becomes apparent.

In addition to segregation into distinct *C* and *M* constituents, *E. floccosum* gave rise to many forms culturally intermediate between *C* and *M*. In this fungus, the *C* and *M* types also differ greatly from each other in cultural appearance, the *C* exhibiting the olive green, compact, slow type of growth, the *M*, the white fluffy growth. *C* and *M*, and a number of intermediate types, are shown in figure 2.

These results suggest that in old cultures the mycelium and spores of *E. floccosum* become heterocaryotic with respect to *C*

and *M* nuclei, and that the variation exhibited upon single spore analysis results from chance segregations of these nuclear types in the spores at the time they are formed. Earlier evidence of this phenomenon of heterocaryosis has been presented in the outstanding case of *Botrytis cinerea* (**7**). In *T. gypseum* where cultures were started from single microconidia, which are presumably uninucleate, the chance for nuclear segregation is eliminated largely, and distinct *C* and *M* types only were obtainable. In *E. floccosum*

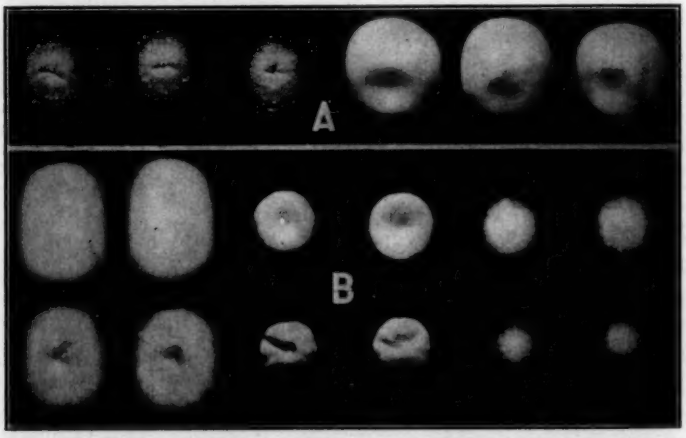


FIG. 1. A. The dual phenomenon in *Trichophyton gypseum*. Left, the *C* constituent; right, the *M* constituent. Cultures are 24 days old on potato dextrose agar. B. *C* and *M* constituents of *Trichophyton gypseum* on Sabouraud's glucose agar, left; potato-dextrose-peptone agar, center; and potato-dextrose agar, right. *C* constituents are in the lower, *M* in the upper row. Cultures are 12 days old on potato dextrose agar.

where cultures were begun by single macroconidia or chlamydospores, the latter presumably multinucleate at the time of formation, distinct *C* and *M* types (homotypes) and intermediate *MC* types (heterotypes) were obtainable. Old cultures of the *MC* heterotypes often produced secondary growth from below the parent colony which in general cultural appearance resembled the parent *C* cultures. Of ninety-eight single spore cultures made from such growths appearing in five strains, forty-eight were typical *C*, forty-seven intermediates, and three typical *M* types. This furnishes

evidence that chance nuclear segregations in heterocaryotic mycelium may account for this phenomenon, considered analogous to sectoring, as well as for the array of variants obtained upon single spore analysis of old cultures.

In one strain of *T. purpureum* Bang [3] available during this study, the *C* type which at one time produced abundant pigment became overgrown completely by the *M* type and was lost while the culture was in storage. The *M* type which was recovered failed to produce the brilliant red pigment. Rather frequent reference is made in the literature to cultures of *T. purpureum* which lose their ability to form pigment (**9**, **15**), and it seems correct in this case to associate loss in ability to form pigment with the *C* and *M* mutation.

In the great majority of cases the *C* constituent is isolated directly from nature, though from chronic lesions it has been possible to recover both *C* and *M* types of *T. gypseum*.

In stock cultures maintained by mass transfer the *C* constituent frequently is lost. This difficulty may be overcome by making transfers from the extreme edge of the colony before it is completely overgrown, or by starting all cultures from single spores, and selecting out the *C* types. *M* types need not be saved, as they arise repeatedly in the *C*. The *C* type, on the other hand, has never been recovered from *M*.

The literature abounds with references to variation in the dermatophytes for which the dual phenomenon, as we know it today, is the more logical explanation. A few of the outstanding cases will be cited in brief.

Sabouraud (**11**) in 1929 referred to the phenomenon of pleomorphism as a definite morphological change occurring in old cultures, involving production of a white downy mycelium which can be isolated from the parent form and which does not revert to the parent form even when inoculated into animals and reisolated. He terms the pleomorphic growth a "fixed mutation."

Emmons (**2**) in 1931 showed that "pleomorphic mycelium" would arise from monospore cultures of both micro and macroconidia of *Achorion gypseum* and that monospore cultures from the pleomorphic growth yielded exactly similar pleomorphic myce-

[3] Relegated to synonymy with *T. rubrum* (Castellani) Sabouraud (*ibid.*) but employed here because of widespread usage.

lium. He states "just how and where this change takes place, is not clear."

Gregory (**4**) considers this pleomorphism an example of the irrevocable mutations or saltations so common in many fungi, rather than a process of gradual degeneration.

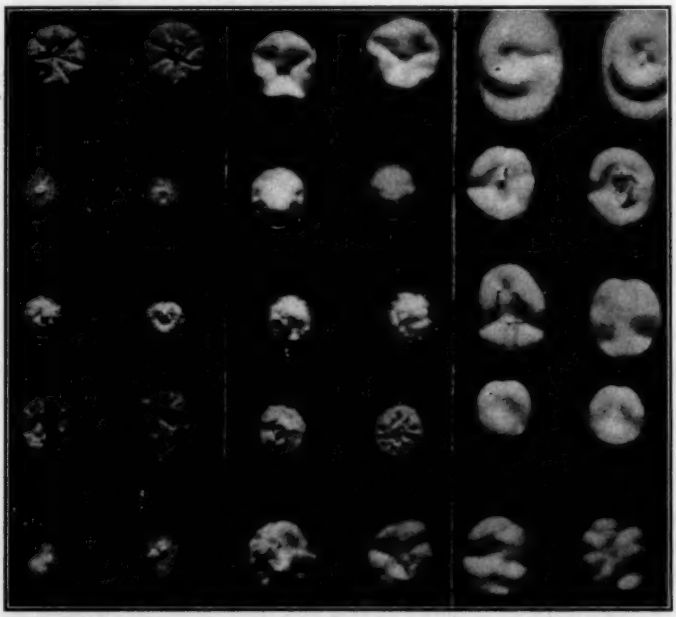


FIG. 2. The dual phenomenon in *Epidermophyton floccosum*, 5 races represented. Left *C* homotypes, center *MC* heterotypes, right *M* homotypes. Cultures 24 days old on potato dextrose agar.

Lewis and Hopper (**9**) state that with repeated subcultures of occasional strains of some fungi such as *Trichophyton purpureum*, pigment fails to develop in the substrate. They state further that this change is limited to a few strains which have been transferred many times, and that there is a considerable lessening of pigment with the appearance of the pleomorphic overgrowth.

Spring (**15**) also mentions loss of red coloration of the medium upon single sporing of *T. purpureum*. In her single spore culture

studies of *T. interdigitale* she obtained two types, one of which was "highly pleomorphic," and one which retained the original yellow powderiness of the parent culture. In her cross planting studies of a number of representatives of these two types, she obtained colonies which fell into three distinct groups, namely (a) those in which the yellow powderiness persisted, (b) intermediates, in which incipient craters and powderiness were nearly overgrown with a white growth, and (c) those composed entirely of white pleomorphic growth. In the light of the dual phenomenon these three groups are interpreted as follows: group (a) planting of two spores of the *C* type together, group (b) planting of one spore of the *C* and one of the *M* type together, group (c) planting of two spores of the *M* type together. Thus instead of setting forth evidence in favor of heterothallism, as was her intention, Spring presented ample proof of the dual nature of these dermatophytes.

The normal and pleomorphic forms of *T. mentagrophytes* pictured by Robbins and McVeigh (**10**) may be interpreted respectively as *C* and *M* types.

SUMMARY AND CONCLUSIONS

1. *Trichophyton gypseum* and *Epidermophyton floccosum* are dual fungi, *i.e.*, composed of two distinct constituents associated together in culture, one producing conidia in abundance but relatively scant mycelium, designated as the *C* or conidial constituent, the other producing fewer conidia and more abundant mycelium, designated as the *M* or mycelial constituent.

2. The *M* constituent arises as a mutation in old cultures of the *C* type even though the culture is started from a single conidium. It appears to be genetically stable.

3. In the two species studied, and probably in *T. purpureum* as well, the pleomorphic overgrowth which appears in old cultures resembles the *M* constituent of these fungi.

4. Chance segregation of *M* and *C* nuclei at the time spores are formed on heterocaryotic mycelium of *E. floccosum* provides a mechanism for explaining the variation exhibited upon single spore analysis of old cultures.

5. Similarly, nuclear segregation also appears to be responsible for sectoring.

6. Members of a species may represent culturally distinct races which probably correspond to ecological or geographical variants.

7. In old stock cultures maintained by mass transfer, the *C* type frequently is lost due to rapid overgrowth of the *M* constituent once it appears.

8. The literature abounds with references to variation in the dermatophytes for which the dual phenomenon seems to be a logical interpretation.

9. The naming of species on the basis of gross cultural characteristics on standard media is untenable and results in confusion.

DIVISION OF PLANT PATHOLOGY,
UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA,
BERKELEY, CALIFORNIA

LITERATURE CITED

1. **Conant, N. F., D. S. Martin, D. T. Smith, R. D. Baker and J. L. Callaway.** 1945. Manual of Clinical Mycology. 348 pp. Illus. W. B. Saunders Co., Philadelphia and London.
2. **Emmons, C. W.** 1931. Observations on *Achorion gypseum*. Mycologia **23**: 87–95.
3. ——. 1932. Pleomorphism and variation in the dermatophytes. Arch. Dermat. and Syph. **25**: 987–1001.
4. **Gregory, P. H.** 1935. The dermatophytes. Biol. Rev. **10**: 208–233.
5. **Hansen, H. N.** 1938. The dual phenomenon in imperfect fungi. Mycologia **30**: 442–455.
6. ——. 1942. Heterocaryosis and variability. Phytopath. **32**: 639–640.
7. **Hansen, H. N., and Ralph E. Smith.** 1932. The mechanism of variation in imperfect fungi: *Botrytis cinerea*. Phytopath. **22**: 953–964.
8. **Hansen, H. N., and William C. Snyder.** 1943. The dual phenomenon and sex in *Hypomyces solani* f. *cucurbitae*. Am. Jour. Bot. **30**: 419–422.
9. **Lewis, G. M., and M. E. Hopper.** 1941. Pigment production by fungi. I. Nutritive requirements. Arch. Derm. Syph. **44**: 453–462.
10. **Robbins, W. J., and Ilda McVeigh.** 1946. Effect of hydroxyproline on *Trichophyton mentagrophytes* and other fungi. Am. Jour. Bot. **33**: 638–647.
11. **Sabouraud, R.** 1929. Généralités concernant les dermatophytes. 5e Mémoire. Le problème du pléomorphisme des cultures des dermatophytes. Ann. Derm. Syph. Paris. Sér. 6e **10**: 481.

12. **Snyder, William C., and H. N. Hansen.** 1940. The species concept in *Fusarium*. Am. Jour. Bot. **27**: 64–67.
13. —— **and** ——. 1939. The importance of variation in the taxonomy of fungi. Proc. of the Sixth Pacific Science Congress **4**: 749–752.
14. —— **and** ——. 1941. The effect of light on taxonomic characters in Fusarium. Mycologia **33**: 580–591.
15. **Spring, D.** 1931. Heterothallism among the dermatophytes. Arch. Derm. Syph. **24**: 22–38.
16. **Weidman, F. D., and J. M. McMillan.** 1921. A comparison of ringworm culture mediums. Arch. Derm. Syph. **4**: 451.
17. **Weidman, F. D., and D. Spring.** 1928. Comparison of ringworm culture ingredients II and III. Arch. Derm. Syph. **18**: 829.

ADDITIONAL NOTES ON THE GENUS LEUCOPAXILLUS

ROLF SINGER AND ALEXANDER H. SMITH

(WITH 3 FIGURES)

Since the time our monograph on the genus appeared some additional data have accumulated which it appears desirable to publish. Resumption of exchange of material between this country and Sweden made it possible to check upon the Leucopaxilli of the Riksmuseet at Stockholm. Material of a new species, near *L. giganteus,* a new variety of *L. albissimus,* and excellent fresh material of *L. pulcherrimus* was also obtained. In addition Murrill described *Clitocybe Rappiana* from Florida, the type of which is very similar to *L. gracillimus* S. & S. (see Mycologia **36**: 553. 1944).

As for the material received from Stockholm, we did not find anything that would not confirm the arrangement as made in our monograph (Pap. Mich. Acad. Sci. **28**: 85–132. 1943). The majority of the specimens merely added some items to the list of material studied, and gave the forms of *L. amarus* some European representatives, which was to be expected since the extreme form, f. *alboalutaceus* (F. H. Møller, apud Lange) S. & S., was originally described from Denmark. The chief interest of the Swedish material centered around the specimens, type and co-type as well as other authentic material, of *L. rhodoleucus* (Rom.) Kühner, which had been interpreted in two different ways. We had previously decided to consider Maire's opinion in regard to this fungus as the one most likely to be correct, in contrast to Bresadola's note, both evidently made after a study of type material. All that needed to be done was to check the spores with Melzer's reagent; if the spores were amyloid, Maire's disposition of the fungus was correct, if not, the fungus would go in the genus *Rhodopaxillus* as suggested, or rather implied, by Bresadola. The type as well as all the other material proved to have strongly amy-

loid spores and this fully justified the arrangement made by Maire and later by us.

The following presentation is made in accordance with the order in which the species are treated in our monograph.

SECTION I: ASPROPAXILLI (Maire) S. & S.

Leucopaxillus septentrionalis sp. nov. FIGS. 1–3

Pileo (7)10–20(25) cm. lato, primum convexo, margine involuto, dein applanato vel disco subdepresso, demum late depresso numquam abrupte nec profunde depresso, sicco impolitoque, margine subtomentoso, disco glabro at saepe fissulo vel diffracto, numquam albo sed griseo vel avellaneo, aequaliter sordide alutaceo-grisello statu juvenili, interdum aquose-scrobiculato; carne crassa, albida; odore subspermatico, dein pungente; sapore ingrato; lamellis adnexis, dente decurrentibus, angustis (4–7 mm. latis), confertissimis, lamellulis postice rotundatis intermixtis, nullis vel paucis furcatis, separabilibus, saepe crispis et pallide cremeis in junioribus, demum alutaceo-tinctis; stipite brevi crassoque, 5–9 × 2.5–6 cm., solido, aequali vel subaequali, intus albido, dein sordido, extus carneo-alutaceo, impolito, interdum ad apicem subtomentoso, albo-mycelioso ad basin, demum sordide alutaceo saepeque obscurius tincto quam pileus, saepe glabrescente, colore tactu obscurato, humectando cinnamomeo-alutaceo; sporis 6.5–8.4 × 4–5 μ, levibus, amyloideis; cystidiis ad later aciemque lamellarum nullis; strato cuticulari ex hyphis subintertextis angustis consistente; hyphis omnibus fibuligeris. Caespitose vel gregario sub *Pinu ponderosa;* Bear Springs, Mt. Hood National Forest, Ore. et Don Valley, Toronto, Ontario, Canada.

Pileus (7)10–20(25) cm. broad, at first obtuse or convex, with an inrolled margin, soon expanded to plane or the disc shallowly depressed, on further expansion becoming broadly depressed with a spreading to wavy and often lobed or sinuate margin, at times very irregular, never deeply or sharply depressed, margin remaining inrolled for a long time (long after it has become uplifted), surface—when not rain-soaked—dry and unpolished and with a feel like that of kid, margin unpolished to subtomentose, disc typically glabrous but often irregularly cracked and cuticle at times ruptured into scales of various types—concentric or diffracted, color never truly white or whitish, when wet dull grayish to near "avellaneous," buttons more or less sordid alutaceous-gray over all, watery spotlike depressions present on a few caps; flesh thick in disc (up to 2 cm.), tapered evenly to margin, whitish, unchanging, odor strong and subspermatic when specimens were first collected, later pungent, taste fairly strong and disagreeable; lamellae shallowly adnexed with a short decurrent tooth down apex of stipe, narrow (4–7 mm.), crowded, many lamellulae present and their

FIG. 1.

inner extremities typically rounded, in some caps many gills forked near stipe but in others very few forked, readily separable, often crisped and pale cream color when young, in age flushed alutaceous, edges uneven, stipe short and thick, 5–9 cm. long, 2.5–6 cm. thick, solid, equal or slightly pinched off at base, whitish within when young but sordid in age, surface near "pinkish buff" and unpolished to subtomentose above, with whitish mycelium at base, no conspicuous rhizomorphs or moldy areas in surrounding debris, in age sordid alutaceous and often darker than the cap, often glabrescent, color change progressing from base upward and accentuated by handling or rubbing the surface or if stipe becomes wet, in undamaged specimens usually near "cinnamon buff."

Spores distinctly amyloid, smooth, 6.5–8.5(9) × 4–5 μ, subovoid to narrowly ellipsoid, with an oblique inconspicuous apiculus; basidia four-spored, narrowly clavate, 26–32(38) × 7–9 μ, hyaline but with oil globules as seen revived in KOH; pleurocystidia and cheilocystidia none seen; gill trama of interwoven thin-walled hyphae (6)8–17 μ in diam., clamp connections present; pileus trama with a thin cuticle of narrow (3–6 μ) somewhat interwoven, appressed hyphae, beneath it the hyphae intricately interwoven and 8–18 μ in diam., clamp connections present.

Habit, habitat and distribution. Cespitose-gregarious in large fairy rings under *Pinus ponderosa,* Bear Springs, Mt. Hood National Forest, Ore. The collection was found by Wm. B. Gruber, and consisted of several large rings each containing over a hundred carpophores. The type, Smith no. *24982,* was selected from one of the arcs. So far the species is known only from the type locality and one collection from Ontario (see observations).

Observations. The American collection reported by us under the name *L. lepistoides* is referable to *L. septentrionalis. L. lepistoides* is described as having greenish gray watery spots on the cap, stipe blue within at the base, and a white pileus at first, all characters definitely not possessed by *L. septentrionalis.* In addition, the latter is characterized by the manner in which the stipe darkens after handling or when water-soaked, and by a different habitat. The consistently narrow lamellae in even the largest pilei may also be distinctive. The two species, however, are similar in the manner in which the gills are attached to the stipe and in stature.

FIG. 2.

SECTION II: EU-LEUCOPAXILLUS

Leucopaxillus albissimus var. **monticola** var. nov.

Pileo 5–10 cm. lato, convexo, margine primum involuto pubescenteque, dein convexulo vel applanato, sicco, opaco, glabro, dein minute maculoso-squamuloso et conspicue areolato-rimoso Jove sicco, centro pallide cremeo-alutaceo, margine albido, carne admodum crasso firmoque, odore aromatico, sapore mitissimo; lamellis albis, desiccatione vix discoloratis, arcuatis, mox decurrentibus, angustis, confertissimis, furcatis; stipite 30–99 × 20–30 mm., clavato, saepe aggregato, solido, apice tomentoso-fibrilloso, albo vel pallide cremeo, exsiccando dealbato; mycelio basali albo, copioso; sporis 6.5–8 × 4.5–5 μ, amyloideis, sparse verruculosis; pleurocystidiis (prope aciem paucis) cheilocystidiisque flexuosis, hyalinis, 34–46 × 3–5 μ; subhymenio tenui, ramoso; hyphis cuticularibus intertextis et multis hyphis erectis e strato illo projicientibus, 20–50 × 4–5 μ, fibuligeris. Caespitose sub arboribus frondosis et coniferis. Payette Lake, Idaho; Sequoia National Park, California, et Pinkham Notch, Massachusetts, U. S. A.

Pileus 5–10 cm. broad, convex with an inrolled pubescent margin at first, becoming broadly convex to plane, surface dry and unpolished, glabrous at first but soon developing minute spot-like scales and in addition becoming conspicuously areolate-cracked in dry weather, central portion pale creamy tan (near "cinnamon buff" but paler), whitish toward the margin; flesh very thick and firm, white, unchanging, not readily attacked by insect larvae, odor when fresh strong and aromatic, pleasant, when dried odor distinctive and somewhat disagreeable, taste perfectly mild; lamellae white, hardly discoloring in drying, arcuate to truly decurrent, narrow, crowded, many forked, thin and readily breaking transversely, edges even to slightly floccose; stipe 3–9 cm. long, 2–3 cm. thick at apex, clavate, solid, hard, surface unpolished and tomentose-fibrillose to apex, sometimes minutely scurfy, white or tinged pale cream color, drying whitish, several often fused together at the base, with a copious white basal mycelium penetrating through the duff for some distance.

Spores 6.5–8 × 4.5–5.5 μ, broadly ellipsoid, strongly amyloid, with small scattered warts (at times appearing almost smooth); basidia four-spored, 36–42 × 8–9.5 μ, clavate; pleurocystidia rare and found mostly near the gill edge, 34–46 × 3–5 μ, flexuous, hyaline; cheilocystidia very abundant to scattered, similar to pleurocystidia, gill trama subregular, very compact, hyaline, the hyphae 3–6 μ in diam., subhymenium thin and much branched; pileus trama with a cuticle of interwoven hyphae from which numerous hyphae 20–50 μ long and 4–6 μ in diam. project, their apices usually rounded, clamp connections at cross walls (the upright hyphae

almost forming a turf), trama beneath the cuticle of very compactly interwoven hyphae.

Habit, habitat and distribution. Cespitose under conifers and hardwoods. The type, Wm. B. Gruber *P-27*, was collected at Payette Lakes, Idaho, August, 1943, under *Pinus ponderosa*.

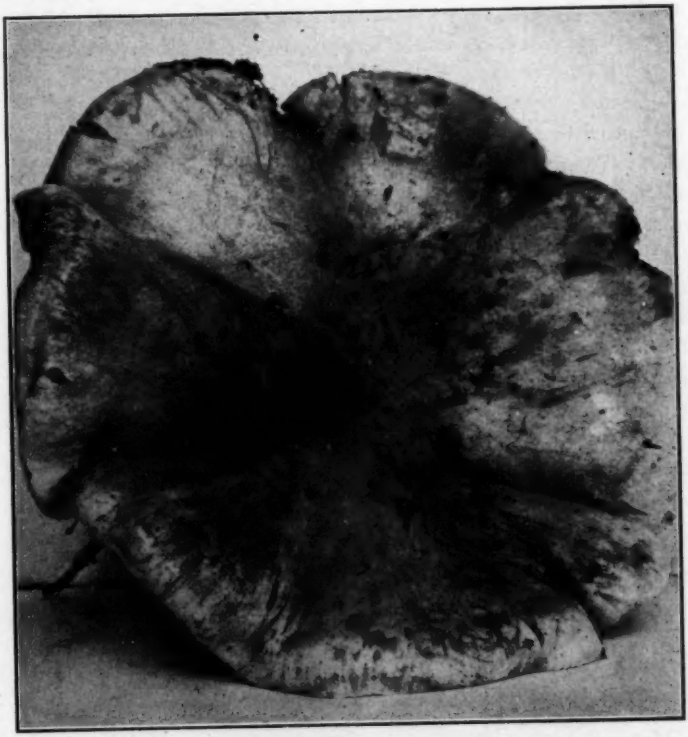


FIG. 3.

The description has been drawn entirely from the type collection. Material identified as this variety was collected by Sam Pusateri, of the National Park Service, at Sequoia National Park, Calif., Nov. 1945 (Pusateri no. *68*). The senior author found it under beech at Pinkham Notch, White Mts., New Hampshire (Singer *WM43*), August 7, 1945.

Observations. This variety could be referred to var. *piceinus* were it not for the mild taste, and it might possibly be referred to var. *paradoxus* if one were to disregard the abundant cheilocystidia. It serves well to bring into focus the evolutionary tendencies within the species, which we emphasized in our monograph. Var. *monticola*, as represented by the type, showed a pronounced tendency for the gills to fork, but not much emphasis should be given to this character until a large series of collections have established it as constant.

Pusateri's collection, from under *Libocedrus decurrens*, is placed here provisionally since neither of us has seen fresh material. Mr. Pusateri's comments are as follows: "Ground covered with snow (12 inches deep) except under trees—one cluster weighed 10 lbs.—several such clusters within a few feet. Temperature below 32 in this locality for past six weeks." The elevation was approximately 4500 ft. The specimens dried well and show no indication of frost damage. If his material, as seems to be the case as far as the microscopic characters go, actually belongs in this variety, the dimensions of the fruiting bodies as well as of the clusters will have to be revised upward.

LEUCOPAXILLUS ALBISSIMUS var. TYPICUS

Material studied: An excellent collection was found in a mixed forest near Rhododendron, Ore., Oct. 24, 1944, by Wm. B. Gruber and the junior author (Smith, *20172*). The filamentose, flexuous cheilocystidia are fairly abundant on these fruiting bodies.

LEUCOPAXILLUS ALBISSIMUS var. PARADOXUS (Cost. & Duf.) S. & S.

Material studied: We can now add two specimens from Sweden, south of Kristianstad (no. *10194*), coll. P. Tufveson, which is preserved in the Romell Herbarium (Riksmuseet) with the indication "*Lepista amara* Pat. t. 618," [1] and another specimen collected in Stockholm, Ladugärdsgarde, by Margareta Akerhielm, both good

[1] It is true that Patouillard's interpretation of *Agaricus amarus* A. & S. ex Fr. appears to be the same as *L. albissimus* var. *paradoxus* rather than *L. amarus*. However, his name is merely erroneous and cannot be accepted.

specimens and photographs, conform with our description (*l.c.* p. 112). We can also add another specimen from France, Noisy-le-Sec, coll. L. Joachim and incorporated in the Romell Herbarium.

LEUCOPAXILLUS PULCHERRIMUS (Pk.) S. & S.

Pileus 5–10 cm. broad, plane or nearly so and with an incurved margin at first, becoming shallowly depressed to somewhat funnel-shaped or disc merely flat and margin uplifted, surface moist and hygrophanous at maturity, when young moist but also unpolished, "amber yellow" fading to "massicot yellow," margin not striate when moist but frequently incised or wavy at maturity; flesh soft and fragile, watery yellowish, fading to whitish, no odor or taste, no color change when bruised; lamellae "cartridge buff" with a "pinkish buff" reflection, decurrent, close, narrow (3–5 mm.), very few anastomosing on stipe, edges even; stipe short, 2–5 cm. long, 1–2 cm. thick, enlarged upward, solid, pallid, yellow within, surface yellowish and unpolished, with white mycelium around the base binding much debris together; spores white in deposits.

The microscopic characters are as we described them previously for the type. Josserand (Bull. Soc. Myc. Fr. **56**: 31, fig. 117) has found this species in France and has given an excellent drawing of the spore. The description of the fruiting bodies given above was drawn from specimens collected under beech near the edge of a swamp, Milford, Mich., Oct. 4, 1945, Smith no. *21031*. The species appears to be very rare.

LEUCOPAXILLUS LATERARIUS (Pk.) S. & S.

Material studied: Dried material from Peabody, Mass., Oct. 1911, coll. R. B. Mackintosh. This was determined as *Clitocybe gigantea* by W. G. Farlow, and appears to be the first indication of this species in Massachusetts. During the summer of 1946 *L. laterarius* was very abundant in the vicinity of the University of Michigan's Biological Station at Douglas Lake, Michigan and it was also found at Cross Village, Smith nos. *21574* and *21695*. Fresh material from Mountain Lake, Va., was collected by the senior author July 22, 1946, under oak on leaf-mold. In this collection the pileus was whitish and the lamellae pale pink; the taste was very bitter, and the odor aromatic—resembling fresh

sauerkraut. The spore print is pure white. This is apparently the first record of this species from Virginia.

LEUCOPAXILLUS RHODOLEUCUS (Romell) Kühner

The description of the Swedish plant and the description given by Maire, as copied in our monograph (*l.c.* p. 119), refer to the same fungus and have to be combined. Our personal examination of the microscopical characters follows:

Spores 7.5–8.3 × 5–6 μ, hyaline, warty, amyloid, thin-walled, without a smooth disc above the hilar end, short-ellipsoid; basidia 20–43 × 8.2 μ, four-spored; cystidia and cheilocystidia none; subhymenium about 15 μ thick, appearing thicker because of the septate base of many basidia (the short ones), ramose; trama regular, consisting of interwoven, densely packed, elongate hyaline hyphae; all hyphae with clamp connections.

Note: The figures show cream colored lamellae; the red tints shown in some (FIGS. *B* and *C* of the original paintings by Romell) are a pale "orange vinaceous" of Ridgway.

LEUCOPAXILLUS TRICOLOR (Pk.) Kühner

Material studied: Abundant material of this fungus was found in the vicinity of the University of Michigan's Biological Station during the summer of 1946 (Smith nos. *21806, 22137;* also at Harbor Springs, Smith no. *22080*). It was first found on July 22 on Grape Vine Point and was not infrequent in the hardwood areas throughout August. To our knowledge this is the first time the species has been encountered as a common element in the agaric flora of a local area. In coll. *21806* the carpophores were subcespitose.

LEUCOPAXILLUS AMARUS (A. & S. ex Fr.) Kühner, f. typicus

Material studied: Both sf. *major* and sf. *minor* are represented in Swedish material from Experimentalfältet, Stockholm; from Stockholm toward "Skuggan"; Upsala, Upland; Stockholmstrakten; Stockholms-Näs and Saltsjö-Järla, Södermanland collected by Romell himself, others by Kugelberg, Bengt Cortin and H. v. Post.

F. VULPECULUS (Kalchbr.) S. & S.

There is a specimen from spruce woods, collected by Post in Stockholm, Ugglevisskogen, Nov. 10, 1894, with a picture, and also notes in Swedish (no. *9279*). Romell notes that this is *"C. amara* but taste not *bitter."* The cheilocystidia are drawn as they are in f. *typicus,* not as indicated by Kühner, but the senior author was unable to check on this point since the cheilocystidia are not well preserved in this specimen.

F. BICOLOR (Murr.) S. & S.

Material from Stockholm, Djurgarden, Djurgardsbrunn, H. Kugelberg, Nov. 10, 1889, determined (probably by Romell) as *Clitocybe amara,* is obviously this form, which is new for Europe. There is no incrusting pigment on the hyphae of the cuticle, and the colors are exactly those observed in American material.

LEUCOPAXILLUS GRACILLIMUS S. & S.

The lamellae of *Clitocybe Rappiana* Murr. (Proc. Fla. Acad. Sci. **7**: 108. 1944, published 1945) are exactly as crowded as those of *L. gracillimus.* There is no doubt but that this Floridan species is closely related to the fungus from Brazil. It has been pointed out before that the fungus described by Murrill is larger than *L. gracillimus.* As to color, if the term latericious as used by Murrill is approximately equal to the term sanguineus of Rick, the Florida agaric may be considered to be a larger geographical race of *L. gracillimus.* However, the color of the dried specimens is not redder than that of *L. amarus* in dried caps. If the color of *C. Rappiana* should turn out to be the same as that of *L. amarus* and *L. gracillimus* should have a redder color when fresh, then we believe that it might be best to consider *C. Rappiana* as an autonomous form intermediate between *L. amarus* and *L. gracillimus.* Since *L. amarus* f. *gracilis* is also somewhat intermediate—though in another sense—between these two species, we have also compared f. *gracilis* with *C. Rappiana.* However, we were not satisfied as to their identity.

Under these circumstances it appears that *C. Rappiana,* though not identical with the type form of *L. gracillimus,* is too similar to it in fundamental characters to warrant its being maintained as an autonomous species. We know its approximate position in the classification of *Leucopaxillus,* but hesitate to transfer the name to this genus until studies of fresh material have clarified its status further.

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

The authors wish to express their appreciation and gratefulness to Dr. Th. Arwidsson, Riksmuseet, Stockholm, for the valuable type material put at their disposal during the preparation of the present paper.

FARLOW HERBARIUM,
HARVARD UNIVERSITY,
CAMBRIDGE, MASS.
UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN HERBARIUM,
UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN,
ANN ARBOR, MICHIGAN

SELENOPHOMA ON GRASSES, III [1]

RODERICK SPRAGUE [2] AND A. G. JOHNSON [3]

Frandsen (**5**) in 1943 erected the genus *Lunospora* apparently with the same concept as the genus *Selenophoma* Maire (**11**), an earlier name taken up by Sprague and A. G. Johnson (**21, 22**). Frandsen proposed ten species of *Lunospora*. The type species, *L. oxyspora* (Penz. and Sacc.) Frandsen, based on *Septoria oxyspora* Penz. and Sacc., we consider a synonym of *S. donacis* (Pass.) Sprague and A. G. Johnson (**21**).

Frandsen proposed *Lunospora curva* (Karst.) Frandsen based on *Septoria curva* Karst. (**8**). Petrak, in 1940 (**15**, p. 239), assigned this fungus to *Selenophoma curva* (Karst.) Petrak. The writers agree with Petrak that this species belongs in the genus *Selenophoma* but prefer to place it in *S. donacis*. This species has boomerang-shape or falcate spores, 18–30 × 2–4 μ (**13, 20**). Karsten (**8**) described *Septoria curva* as having spores 14–20 × 3.5–4.5 μ. Saccardo (**16**) recorded the same measurements whereas Grove (**7**) gives slightly longer and narrower dimensions, 14–25 × 3–4 μ. Petrak (**15**, p. 239) gives the spore measurements as 10–16 × 2.5–3.5 μ. Material of Petrak's Flora Bohemiae et Moraviae exs., II ser., no. *540* on *Phragmites communis* has spores 14–19 × 2.5–3.1 μ, with some uniseptate spores. The uniseptate spores are somewhat lunate rather than boomerang-shape as in most material of *S. donacis* on *Arundo* and *Phalaris*. Except for

[1] Coöperative investigations between the Divisions of Cereal Crops and Diseases, Forage Crops and Diseases, and Soils, Fertilizers and Irrigation, Bureau of Plant Industry, Soils, and Agricultural Engineering, Agricultural Research Administration; and the Nursery Division, Soil Conservation Service, U. S. Department of Agriculture, and the North Dakota and Washington Agricultural Experiment Stations. Published as scientific Paper No. 720, Washington College of Agriculture and Agricultural Experiment Station.

[2] Formerly Pathologist, Division of Cereal Crops and Diseases and Collaborator, Division of Forage Crops and Diseases; now with the Department of Plant Pathology, Washington State College, Pullman, Wash.

[3] Principal Pathologist, Division of Cereal Crops and Diseases.

the septa, the spores of this collection resemble rather closely those of *S. donacis* var. *stomaticola* (Bäuml.) Sprague and A. G. Johnson (**22**). The specimens were collected May 8, 1912, and, therefore, the spores clearly had overwintered on the old culms. The senior author has examined similar material on Petrak's Fungi Polonici exs. no. *512* collected May 12, 1917 on old culms. In August, 1944, he also collected scanty leaf spot material on *Phragmites communis* Trin. on the south shore of Devil's Lake near Ft. Totten, N. Dak., in which spores were non-septate, 13–20 × 2.5–3.2 μ, borne in lesions having the characteristic, narrow, pale-tinted border produced by *S. donacis* on most hosts.

Grove (**7**) classifies *Septoria curva* as *Rhabdospora curva* (Karst.) Allesch., Allescher (**1**) having placed it in the latter genus in 1901. Grove mentions that he considered the fungus close to *Septoria oxyspora,* which we regard as a synonym of *Selenophoma donacis.* Furthermore, Sydow's Mycotheca Germanica No. *1667,* collected on dry culms of *Phragmites communis,* May 13, 1917, is labelled *R. curva,* which we prefer to consider a synonym of *S. donacis.*

Selenophoma is fundamentally a genus with non-septate spores. Septa, when they occur, appear in spores that have been mature for a long time, often after they have passed through a winter on dead host parts. *Phragmites communis* is a particularly lush host for saprophytic fungi as indicated by the confusing array of saprophytic, pycnidial forms that have been described on it. With everything considered, therefore, the presence of a few uniseptate spores, especially in overwintered material on *P. communis,* is not sufficient reason to exclude *Septoria curva* from the previously described *Selenophoma donacis.* Incidentally, Petrak (**15**, p. 238), in his recent discussion of *Septoria curva,* states that the spores in the material with which he worked were non-septate. The senior author has seen septate spores in overwintered material of *S. donacis* var. *stomaticola* on *Elymus glaucus* Buckl. collected by him west of Skamania, Wash. (O.S.C. *768*). The spores in this material were 13–20 × 2.0–3.3 μ, borne in brown pycnidia 110–160 μ in diameter with typically small subcarbonaceous cellular structure. At one time the senior author assigned this to *Septoria curva,* but he now feels that the differences in the pycnidia and spores are due to over-

wintering rather than to any fundamental differences in morphology. The type of *Phyllosticta stomaticola* Bäuml., which is the basis for *S. donacis* var. *stomaticola,* is itself based on winter pycnidia. In the original description, however, the spores were not described as being septate. In general, in practically all material on all hosts except *P. communis,* the spores are non-septate. Diedicke described (**4**, p. 531) and illustrated (**4**, p. 432, FIG. 27) the spores of *Septoria curva* as non-septate, but as noted by Grove (**7**), he (**4**, p. 532) commented that they seem finally to become unequally triseptate. Likewise Migula (**12**, p. 447, pl. 57, FIG. 18) described and illustrated the spores of this fungus as non-septate.

Demidova (**3**, p. 152) described and illustrated 7-septate, falcate spores for *Septoria falcispora* Demidova on *Briza media, Festuca pratensis, Poa pratensis,* and *Secale cereale. Septoria falcispora* differs widely from *Selenophoma,* however, and possibly may belong in the genus *Phaeoseptoria* (**18**). The small, hyaline, non-septate, falcate spores described and illustrated by Demidova (**3**, p. 152, FIG. 24) as *Septoria secalina* Sacc. on *Secale cereale* are microspores of *Septoria secalis* Prill. and Del. (**19**, p. 84). Those referred to by her (**3**, p. 152, FIG. 23) as *S. cristati* Hollòs on *Triticum vulgare* are microspores of *S. tritici* Rob. (**19**, p. 16, FIG. 1, A, K, N). Those referred to by her (**3**, p. 152, FIG. 25) as *S. secalina* Sacc. on *Agrostis alba* are microspores probably of *S. calamagrostidis* (Lib.) Sacc. or *S. triseti* Speg. (**19**, p. 95). Therefore, none of these belongs in the genus *Selenophoma.*

The following additional species referred to by Frandsen (**5**) are: *Lunospora culmifida* (Lind) Frandsen, *L. suboxyspora* (Lobik) Frandsen, *L. culmorum* (Grove) Frandsen, and *L. lunata* (Grove) Frandsen all belong in *Selenophoma donacis* var. *stomaticola.* Likewise Frandsen's *L. baldingerae,* which he described as new, is indistinguishable from *S. donacis* on *Arundo donax* L. and is assigned to that species (**20**). *S. donacis* is common on *Phalaris* (*Baldingera*)*arundinacea* L. in the western United States.

Frandsen (**5**, p. 74) also described *Lunospora avenae* as new on *Avena elatior,* with spores 15–17 × 2.5–3.5 μ. *A. elatior* is the type host for *Phyllosticta stomaticola* Bäuml. on which *Selenophoma donacis* var. *stomaticola* is based. Although the spores are slightly wider than those described for *S. donacis* var. *stomati-*

cola, the writers feel that *L. avenae* Frandsen likewise can be assigned to *S. donacis* var. *stomaticola.* Likewise, also, *Lunospora penniseti* (Trott.) Frandsen (**5**, p. *72*) apparently should be referred to *Sel. donacis* var. *stomaticola.*

Lunospora bromigena (Sacc.) Frandsen (**5**, p. *72*) clearly should be referred to *Selenophoma bromigena* (Sacc.) Sprague and A. G. Johnson (**21**).

According to the above, therefore, the pertinent synonymy would be as follows:

SELENOPHOMA DONACIS (Pass.) Sprague and A. G. Johnson, 1940 (**21**)

Syn.—*Septoria donacis* Pass., 1878 (**13, 23**)
Septoria oxyspora Penz. and Sacc., 1884 (**14**)
Septoria curva Karst., 1887 (**8**)
Rhabdospora curva Allesch., 1901 (**1**)
Selenophoma curva Petrak, 1940 (**15**)
Lunospora curva Frandsen, 1943 (**5**)
L. oxyspora Frandsen, 1943 (**5**)
L. baldingerae Frandsen, 1943 (**5**)

SELENOPHOMA DONACIS var. STOMATICOLA (Bäuml.) Sprague and A. G. Johnson, 1945 (**22**)

Syn.—*Phyllosticta stomaticola* Bäuml., 1890 (**2**)
Septoria culmifida Lind, 1907 (**9**)
S. oxyspora var. *culmorum* Grove, 1916 (**6**)
S. oxyspora var. *penniseti* Trott., 1916 (**24**)
S. suboxyspora Lobik, 1928 (**10**)
S. lunata Grove, 1935 (**7**)
Lunospora culmifida Frandsen, 1943 (**5**)
L. culmorum Frandsen, 1943 (**5**)
L. suboxyspora Frandsen, 1943 (**5**)
L. lunata Frandsen, 1943 (**5**)
L. penniseti Frandsen, 1943 (**5**)
L. avenae Frandsen, 1943 (**5**)

SELENOPHOMA BROMIGENA (Sacc.) Sprague and A. G. Johnson, 1940 (21)

Syn.—*Septoria bromigena* Sacc., 1915 (17)
Lunospora bromigena Frandsen, 1943 (5)

LITERATURE CITED

1. **Allescher, A.** Fungi imperfecti: Hyalin-sporige Sphaeriodeen. *In* Rabenhorst, L. Kryptogamen Flora von Deut. Österr. und Schweiz **2**, Aufl. 1 (Abt. 6): p. 916. Leipzig. 1901.
2. **Bäumler, J. A.** Mykologische Notizen, II. Österr. Bot. Zeitschr. **39**: 289–291. 1890.
3. **Demidova, Z.** Studies on species of *Septoria* on grasses (translated title). Materials for Mycology and Phytopathology **5** (*2*): 133–(157). 1926.
4. **Diedicke, H. von.** Kryptogamen Flora der Mark Brandenburg. Pilze VII. Sphaeropsideae, Melanconieae. **9**. 962 pp. (Leipzig). 1915.
5. **Frandsen, N. O.** Septoria-arten des Getreides und anderer Gräser in Dänemark. Kgl. Vet. und Landw. Hochsch. Kopenhagen, Mitt. no. 26, 92 pp. 1943.
6. **Grove, W. B.** New or noteworthy fungi. Part V. Jour. Bot. [London] **54**: 185–193. 1916.
7. ——. British stem- and leaf-fungi (Coelomycetes). Vol. 1, 488 pp. Cambridge. 1935.
8. **Karsten, P. A.** Symbolae ad mycologiam fennicam XXI. Medd. Soc. Faun. Fl. Fenn. **14**: 103–110. 1887.
9. **Lind, J.** Bemerkenswerte Pilzfünde in Dänemark. Ann. Myc. **5**: 272–277. 1907.
10. **Lobik, A. I.** Materials for the mycological flora of the Terek district. Morbi Plantarum **17** (3–4): 157–199. (Leningrad) 1928.
11. **Maire, R.** Contribution à l'étude de la flore mycologique de l'Afrique du Nord. Soc. Bot. France Bul. **53**: CLXXX–CCXV. 1906.
12. **Migula, W.** Kryptogamen-Flora von Deutschland deutsch-Österreich und der Schweiz. Bd. III. Pilze 4, Teil. 1 Abt., 614 pp. 1921.
13. **Passerini, G.** Funghi parmensi enumerati. Atti della Soc. Crittog. Ital. (Ser. *2*) **2**: 20–47. 1879.
14. **Penzig, O.** II Funghi della Mortola. Atti R. Istit. Venet. Sec. 6a **2**: 652. 1884.
15. **Petrak, F.** Mykologische Notizen. XIII. Ann. Myc. **38**: 181–267. 1940.
16. **Saccardo, P. A.** Sylloge Fungorum **10**: 385–386. (Pavia) 1892.
17. ——. Notae mycologicae, Series XIX. Ann. Myc. **13**: 115–138. 1915.

18. **Sprague, R.** The genus *Phaeoseptoria* on grasses in the western hemisphere. Mycologia **35**: 483–491. 1943.
19. ——. *Septoria* disease of *Gramineae* in western United States. Oreg. State Agr. Col. Monog. Bot. **6**, 151 pp. 1944. [Issued Jan. 1946.]
20. ——. Rootrots and leafspots of grains and grasses in the Northern Great Plains and western States. Plant Disease Reporter Supplement **163**: 132–139. June 15, 1946 (processed).
21. **Sprague, R., and Johnson, A. G.** *Selenophoma* on grasses, [I]. Mycologia **32**: 415. 1940.
22. —— **and** ——. *Selenophoma* on grasses, II. Mycologia **37**: 638–639. 1945.
23. **Thuemen, F. de.** Mycotheca Universalis [Exsiccati] Cent. XII, No. 1184. 1878.
24. **Trotter, A.** Caratteri ecologici e prospetto della flora micologica della Libia. Nuovo Gior. Bot. Ital. (N. S.) **23** (1): 5–33. 1916.

NOTES AND BRIEF ARTICLES

Seaverinia Geranii

This discomycete has been reported heretofore from only four stations, Van Cortlandt Park (the type locality) and Bronx Park, both in New York City, one in Wisconsin and one in the Cayuga Lake Basin in the McLean Bogs near McLean, New York. Two new stations were found in the Basin during the spring of 1947, one at Michigan Hollow near Danby, and the other in Coy Glen near Ithaca. In each case ascospore shootings recovered the characteristic imperfect stage recently described and figured by Seaver (Mycologia **39**: 113–119. 1947) and confirmed the determination as *Seaverinia Geranii* (Seaver and Horne) Whetzel. The collections have been filed in the Cornell Plant Pathology Herbarium under the accession numbers 36929 and 36931.—Richard P. Korf.

Prevention of Deterioration Abstracts

The National Research Council of the National Academy of Sciences (Prevention of Deterioration Center, Room 204), 2101 Constitution Avenue, Washington, D. C., can now offer the "Prevention of Deterioration Abstracts" on a yearly subscription basis. These Abstracts are set up under the following headings: Electrical and electronic equipment; Finished assemblies; Fungicides; Lacquers, paints, and varnishes; Leather; Lubricants; Metals; Microorganisms; Optical instruments; Packaging; Paper; Plastics; Resins, rubbers, and waxes; Storage; Textiles; and Wood. Items abstracted include journal articles, patents, specifications, unpublished reports prepared by various Army, Navy, and other governmental groups, and unpublished British, Australian, and Canadian reports.

There will be approximately 1500 pages of the Abstracts per year. The individual Abstracts are in loose leaf form, so that they may be arranged in manner desired by the individual receiv-

ing them. Throughout the calendar year, all the Abstracts classified under any one heading will be numbered consecutively.

Comments made by the personnel of the Prevention of Deterioration Center are added to many of these Abstracts. In these comments attempts are made to relate a specific report with other relevant ones, to evaluate reports, or to make suggestions concerning further needed research.

The price, which includes two binders and index guides, will be $37.50 per year. Two binders are required for one year's subscription. The fiscal year will be from July 1st to June 30th. For the year 1946, back issues will be supplied since these Abstracts started in April 1946.

MYCOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF AMERICA

DIRECTORY[1]

1947

**The double asterisk precedes the names of life members.
*The single asterisk indicates associate membership.
Addresses are in italics; the special interest in parentheses.

AHMAD, SULTAN, Lecturer in Biology, *Government College, Rohtak, Punjab, India.*

AJELLO, DR. LIBERO, Senior Assistant Scientist, *Communicable Disease Center, U. S. Public Health Service, Atlanta, Ga.* (Medical mycology, aquatic Phycomycetes.)

ALEXOPOULOS, DR. CONST(ANTINE). J., Associate Professor of Botany and Plant Pathology, *Department of Botany and Plant Pathology, Michigan State College, East Lansing, Mich.* (Ascomycetes, Fungi Imperfecti, mycoflora of Greece.)

AMES, DR. LAWRENCE M., *Materiels Branch, The Engineer Board, Fort Belvoir, Va.* (Life histories and sexual phenomena in coprophagous fungi and dermatophytes.)

*ANDERSON, KERMIT W., Head, Science Department, *Washington High School, Litchfield, Minn.*

ANDRUS, DR. C(HARLES) F(REDERIC), *Division of Fruit and Vegetable Crops, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Box 844, Charleston, S. C.* (Cytology; pathology.)

ANTIKAJIAN, MISS GRACE, Assistant in Botany, Columbia University, *2741 Sedgwick Ave., New York, 63, N. Y.* (Chytrids, genetics of fungi.)

APPEL, DR. BERNARD, Associate Professor of Dermatology and Syphilology, Tufts Medical School, *281 Ocean St., Lynn, Mass.* (Medical mycology.)

ARDE, WALKER R., D.D.S., *302 North 40th St., Philadelphia (4), Pa.* (Agaricaceae.)

ATWELL, E. A., Assistant in Timber Pathology, *Forest Products Laboratories of Canada, Isabella & Metcalfe Sts., Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.* (Fungi causing decay and stain in wood and wood products, especially Polyporpaceae.)

AYERS, DR. THEODORE T(HOMAS), Associate Pathologist, *Horticultural Research, Agricultural Experiment Station, Louisiana State University, Baton Rouge, La.* (General mycology; Mucorales; sweet potato diseases.)

BABCOCK, S. H., JR., Director of Chemical Section, *Lederle Laboratories Division, American Cyanamid Co., Pearl River, N. Y.* (Industrial fermentation.)

[1] Compiled by the Secretary-Treasurer, Ann Arbor, Michigan, September 3, 1947.

BACHE-WIIG, MISS SARA, Associate Professor of Botany, Smith College, *36 Prospect Avenue, Northampton, Mass.*

BACKUS, EDWARD J., Research Mycologist, *Lederle Laboratories Division, American Cyanamid Co., Pearl River, N. Y.* (Antibiotics.)

BACKUS, MYRON P., Associate Professor of Botany and Plant Pathology, *Biology Building, University of Wisconsin, Madison 6, Wis.* (Morphology and cytology of Ascomycetes; spermatia and trichogynes in Ascomycetes; variability in the fungi; spontaneous and induced mutation in *Penicillium chrysogenum*, etc.)

BAKER, KENNETH F., Associate Professor of Plant Pathology, *University of California, 405 Hilgard Avenue, Los Angeles 24, Calif.* (Plant pathogenic fungi.)

BAKER, DR. GLADYS E(LIZABETH), *Department of Botany, Vassar College, Poughkeepsie, N. Y.*

BARGHOORN, DR. ELSO S., JR., *Biological Laboratories, Harvard University, 16 Divinity Avenue, Cambridge 38, Mass.* (Deterioration of cellulosic materials by fungi; mechanism of cellulose degradation by microörganisms; decomposition of plant remains under natural conditions.)

BARNETT, DR. H(ORACE) L., Associate Professor of Mycology, *Department of Plant Pathology, West Virginia University, Morgantown, W. Va.* (Physiology of the fungi.)

BARRETT, DR. J(AMES) T(HEOPHILUS), *107 Hilgard Hall, University of California, Berkeley, Calif.* (Plant pathology; Phycomycetes.)

BARRUS, DR. M(ORTIER) F(RANKLIN), *New York State College of Agriculture, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.* (Diseases of plants.)

BARTSCH, DR. ALFRED FRANK, Senior Biologist, Wisconsin State Board of Health, *State Office Building, Madison, Wis.* (Chytridiales and aquatic fungi; stream sanitation; aquatic nuisance control.)

BATISTA, GR. AUGUSTO C., *Instituto de Pesquisas Agronomicas-Recite Pernambuco, Brazil* (Plant Diseases.)

BAXTER, DR. DOW V., Professor, *School of Forestry and Conservation, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich.* (Forest pathology; silvics.)

BECHTEL, DR. ALBERT R., *Wabash College, Crawfordsville, Ind.* (Mycology.)

BENEDEK, DR. TIBOR, *1706 E. 56th St., Chicago 37, Ill.* (Medical mycology.)

BENEKE, EVERETT S., *308 Natural History Bldg., University of Illinois, Urbana, Ill.*

BENHAM, DR. RHODA WILLIAMS, *College of Physicians & Surgeons, Columbia University, 630 W. 168th St., New York City.* (Human pathogens.)

BENJAMIN, RICHARD K., *Department of Botany, Room 308, Natural History Bldg., University of Illinois, Urbana, Ill.*

BENNETT, RALPH E., Research Biologist, Commercial Solvents Corporation, *724 South 25th St., Terre Haute, Ind.* (Physiology of fungi.)

BERGMAN, DR. H(ERBERT) F(LOYD), *Bureau of Plant Industry, East Wareham, Mass.* (Pathology of cranberries and blueberries.)

BERRY, DR. EDWARD C., *1008 Marshall St., Richland, Wash.*

BERT, RUDOLPH A., *U. C. Deciduous Fruit Station, Route A, Box 92, San Jose, Calif.*

BESSEY, DR. ERNST A(THEARN), Professor of Botany, retired, *Michigan State College, East Lansing, Mich.* (Phylogeny; Phycomycetes.)

BHARGAVA, K. S., *Rothamsted Experiment Station, Harpenden, Herts, England.*

BINGHAM, R. T., *618 Realty Building, Spokane 8, Wash.*

BISHOP, DR. HARLOW, *Cottage Avenue, Nanuet, N. Y.* (Sexuality in aquatic Phycomycetes.)

BITANCOURT, AGESILAU A., *Instituto Biologico, Caixa postal 119A, São Paulo, Brazil.*

BLACKWELL, MISS ELIZABETH M(ARIANNE), *Royal Holloway College (University of London), Englefield Green, Surrey, England.* (Phycomycetes; spore germination.)

BLISS, DR. DONALD E., *University of California Citrus Experiment Station, Riverside, Calif.* (Fungi parasitic on palms and citrus.)

BODMAN, SISTER MARY CECILIA, Chairman, Department of Biology, *Mundelein College, 6363 Sheridan Road, Chicago 40, Ill.* (Taxonomy of the heterobasidiomycetes.)

BONAR, DR. LEE, Professor of Botany and Chairman, *Department of Botany, University of California, Berkeley 4, Calif.* (Morphology, taxonomy, California fungi.)

BONNER, JOHN TYLER, Assistant Professor, *Department of Biology, Princeton University, Princeton, N. J.* (Morphogenesis.)

BOOTHROYD, CARL W(ILLIAM), *Department of Plant Pathology, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.*

BOTTS, WILLIAM, *315 Summit Lane, Fort Mitchell, Ky.* (Mycetozoa.)

BOURNE, DR. B. A., *United States Sugar Corporation, Clewiston, Fla.*

BOUTHILET, ROBERT J., *3616 46th Ave. South, Minneapolis, Minn.* (Yeasts; physiology of fungi.)

BOYCE, PROF. J. S., Professor of Forest Pathology, *Yale University, New Haven 11, Conn.* (Fungi on trees and wood; forest pathology.)

BRASFIELD, T. W., *521 Lexington St., Homden 14, Conn.*

BRAUN, ALVIN J., Assistant Professor, *New York State Agricultural Experiment Station, Geneva, N. Y.* (Small fruit diseases; root rots.)

BRIAN, DR. PERCY W., *Imperial Chemical Industries Ltd., Butterwick Research Laboratories, Welwyn, Herts, England.* (Physiology of fungi; antibiotics.)

BROOKS, TRAVIS E., Botany Department, *Kansas State College, Manhattan, Kans.*

BROWN, A. M., Assistant Plant Pathologist, *Dominion Laboratory of Plant Pathology, University of Manitoba, Winnipeg, Man., Canada.* (The plant rusts; sexuality and genetics.)

BROWN, JAMES GREENLIEF, Head, Department of Plant Pathology, College of Agriculture; Plant Pathologist, Arizona Agricultural Experiment Station, University of Arizona, *Box 4672, University Station, Tucson, Ariz.* (Diseases of cotton and vegetables.)

BRUNEL, JULES, Directeur, *Institut de Botanique, Université de Montréal, 4101 est, rue Sherbrooke, Montréal, Quebec, Canada.* (General taxonomy.)

BUDDIN, WALTER, *1 Talfourd Avenue, Reading, England.* (Pathology; Basidiomycetes; Phycomycetes.)

BURK, RICHARD J., JR., *130 Mary St., Lawrenceburg, Ind.*

BURLINGHAM, DR. GERTRUDE S., *818 Antoinette Ave., Winter Park, Fla.* (Russula, Lactaria, and Lepiota.)

CAIN, DR. ROY F(RANKLIN), Lecturer and Curator of Cryptogamic Herbarium, *Department of Botany, University of Toronto, Toronto 5, Ontario, Canada.* (Taxonomy; Hydnaceae, Sphaeriales and coprophilous fungi.)

CALDWELL, GWENDOLYN BURTON, *662 Milledge Avenue, Athens, Ga.*

CAMPBELL, DR. WILLIAM ANDREW, Pathologist, Division of Forest Pathology, U. S. Department of Agriculture, *School of Forestry, University of Georgia, Athens, Ga.* (Forest tree diseases; wood-decaying fungi and fungi causing root diseases.)

CARRION, DR. A. L., *Department of Mycology, School of Tropical Medicine, San Juan, Puerto Rico.*

CARVAJAL, DR. FERNANDO, *303 Diehl Drive, Lawrenceburg, Ind.*

CASH, MISS EDITH K(ATHERINE), Associate Mycologist, *U. S. Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Md.* (Taxonomy of Discomycetes.)

CHARLES, MISS VERA K., *2039 New Hampshire Avenue, Washington, D. C.*

CHEN, DR. S(HAN-) M(ING), *c/o K. W. Wagner, 105 Winona St., Northfield, Minn.*

CHILTON, DR. ST. JOHN P., *Department of Botany, Bacteriology and Plant Pathology, Louisiana State University, Baton Rouge, La.*

CHIU, WEI-FAN, *Department of Plant Pathology, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wisc.*

CHRISTENBERRY, DR. GEORGE A., Associate Professor of Biology, *Furman University, Greenville, S. C.* (Mucorales; Phycomycetes.)

CHRISTENSEN, CLYDE M., *University Farm, St. Paul, Minn.* (Forest pathology and mycology.)

CHRISTENSEN, DR. J. J., *University Farm, St. Paul, Minn.* (Development of disease resistant varieties of crop plants and genetics of plant pathogens.)

CHRISTISON, MISS ISABEL B., *American Type Culture Collection, 2029 M Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.* (Morphology and taxonomy.)

CHUPP, DR. CHARLES D(AVID), *Department of Plant Pathology, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.* (Cercosporae.)

CLARK, DR. ELIZABETH S(TULTS), *Department of Plant Pathology, New Jersey Agricultural Experiment Station, New Brunswick, N. J.*

CLARK, MISS LILY H(ERLINDA), Senior Laboratory Technician in Plant Pathology, *Plant Pathology Division, University of California, Los Angeles 24, Calif.* (Plant pathology; taxonomy.)

CLARK, DR. MARIE B., *Department of Botany, Howard University, Washington, D. C.* (Taxonomy of agarics.)

COE, DONALD M., *Botany Hall, Iowa State College, Ames, Iowa.*

CONANT, DR. GEORGE H., *719 Watson Street, Ripon, Wis.* (General plant technic; plant pathology.)

CONANT, DR. NORMAN F., Professor of Mycology, Associate Professor of Bacteriology, *Duke University, School of Medicine, Durham, N. C.* (Medical mycology.)

CONNERS, IBRA LOCKWOOD, Associate Plant Pathologist, *Central Experimental Farm, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.* (Rusts and smuts; plant disease survey.)

COOK, HAROLD THURSTON, Plant Pathologist, *Virginia Truck Experiment Station, Norfolk, Va.* (Plant pathology.)

COOK, MELVILLE THURSTON, Plant Pathologist, retired, Agricultural Experiment Station, Rio Piedras, Puerto Rico, Visiting Professor of Botany, *Louisiana State University, Baton Rouge, La.* (The genus Synchytrium; virus diseases of plants.)

COOKE, WM. BRIDGE, *1718 A Street, Pullman, Wash.* (Polyporaceae.)

COKER, DR. W(ILLIAM) C(HAMBERS), *Department of Botany, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N. C.* (Mycology and taxonomy of higher plants.)

CORNER, DR. E. J. H., *c/o Periodicals Dept., W. Heffers & Sons Ltd., 3–4 ,Petty Cury, Cambridge, England.*

COTNER, FRANK B., Dean, Division of Science and Professor of Botany and Bacteriology, *Montana State College, Bozeman, Mont.* (Physiology of lower fungi and serology.)

COUCH, DR. JOHN N(ATHANIEL), Kenan Professor of Botany, *University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N. C.* (Fungi in general; symbiosis and sexuality in particular.)

COVERT, SCOTT V., *Southampton, Pa.* (Microbiology.)

COWAN, RICHARD S., Graduate Assistant in Botany, *Department of Botany, University of Hawaii, Honolulu 10, T. H.* (Taxonomy of seed plants and of the Basidiomycetes.)

CRANDALL, BOWEN S., Chief, Department of Plant Pathology and Entomology, *Estacion Central de Colonizacion en Tingo Maria, Huanuco, Peru, S. A.* (Root diseases, especially Phytophthora vascular diseases.)

CREAGER, DR. DON BAKER, *337 Natural Resources Building, Urbana, Ill.*

CUMMINS, GEORGE B(AKER), Professor of Agricultural Botany and Associate Botanist, *Purdue University Agricultural Experiment Station, Lafayette, Ind.* (Taxonomy and biology of the Uredinales.)

CUNNINGHAM, DR. H(OWE) S(YMONDS), *Long Island Vegetable Research Farm, Riverhead, N. Y.*

CUTTER, VICTOR M(ACOMBER) JR., Assistant Professor of Microbiology, *Department of Botany, Yale University, New Haven, Conn.* (Taxonomy and cytology of Phycomycetes; economic mycology.)

DAMON, SAMUEL CHESTER, II, Graduate Assistant, *Department of Botany, Brown University, Providence, R. I.*

DARBY, RICHARD T., *5029 Hazel Ave., Philadelphia 43, Pa.* (Physiology of fungi.)

DARKER, GRANT D., Mycologist, *Ben Venue Laboratories, Inc., Bedford, Ohio.* (Antibiotics; Hypodermataceae.)

DARLEY, ELLIS F(LECK), *3655 Ames St., Denver 14, Colo.*

DAVIDSON, ROSS W., Pathologist, *Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Md.* (Fungi causing tree diseases.)

DAVIS, DR. B(ENJAMIN) H(AROLD), *N. J. Agricultural Experiment Station, New Brunswick, N. J.* (Taxonomy; parasitic fungi.)

DEARNESS, DR. JOHN, *30 Marley Place, London, Ontario, Canada.* (Mycology; botany; entomology.)

DE LAMATER, EDWARD D., M.D., Mycologist, in charge Mycology Laboratory, *Mayo Clinic, Rochester, Minn.* (Medical mycology.)

DENNISON, MRS. RAYMOND A., *1029 Margaret St., Gainesville, Fla.* (Myxomycetes.)

DICK, ESTHER A(MELIA), Assistant in Botany, *Brown University, Providence 12, R. I.* (Boletaceae.)

DIEHL, WILLIAM W(EBSTER), Mycologist, *U. S. Department of Agriculture, Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Md.* (Ascomycetes; Fungi Imperfecti; Balansia and Dothichloe; history of mycology.)

DODGE, BERNARD O., Plant Pathologist, Emeritus, *New York Botanical Garden, New York 58, N. Y.* (Mycogenetics; plant diseases.)

DODGE, DR. CARROLL W(ILLIAM), *Missouri Botanical Garden, 2315 Tower Grove Ave., St. Louis, Mo.* (Morphology and taxonomy of lichens and human pathogens, Hymenogasteraceae.)

DOSDALL, DR. LOUISE, *University Farm, St. Paul, Minn.* (Diseases of ornamental plants.)

DOUBLES, DR. JAMES A., JR., *1009 Courtland St., Greensboro, N. C.*

DOWDING, DR. ELEANOR SILVER (MRS. KEEPING), *University of Alberta, Edmonton, Alberta, Canada.* (Medical mycology and mycology.)

DOWNING, MARY H., Mycologist, *Biological Laboratories, Quartermaster Depot, 2800 S. 20th St., Philadelphia 45, Pa.* (Biological deterioration of materials used in industrial manufacture.)

DRAKE, CHARLES H., Assistant Professor of Bacteriology, *Department of Bacteriology, Washington State College, Pullman, Wash.* (Medical mycology.)

DRAYTON, F. L., Principal Plant Pathologist, *Division of Botany and Plant Pathology, Central Experimental Farm, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.* (Mycology and administration.)

DREchSLER, DR. CHARLES, *Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Beltsville, Md.* (Fungi associated with root rot, including predaceous forms.)

DU CHARME, E. P., *Citrus Experiment Station, Lake Alfred, Fla.*

DUDDINGTON, C. L., *The Polytechnic, Department of Biology, 309 Regent St., London W. 1, England.*

DULANEY, EUGENE L., Microbiologist, *Merck & Company, Inc., Rahway, N. J.* (Basidiomycetes; physiology of fungi.)

DULSEY, MISS C. G., *Indiana State Teachers College, Terre Haute, Ind.*

ECKERT, THEODORE E., *Whitney Point, N. Y.*

EDDINS, DR. A. H., *Agricultural Experiment Station, Hastings Laboratory, Hastings, Fla.* (Parasitic fungi.)

EDGERTON, CLAUDE W., Head, *Department of Botany, Bacteriology and Plant Pathology, Louisiana State University, Baton Rouge, La.* (Diseases of southern crops; genetics and cytology of Glomerella.)

EHRLICH, JOHN, Head, Division of Mycology and Antibiotics, *The Research Laboratories, Parke Davis & Co., Detroit 32, Mich.* (Antibiosis; forest fungi.)

ELLIS, DR. D(ON) E(DWIN), Associate Research Professor of Plant Pathology, *Plant Pathology Section, N. C. State College, Raleigh, N. C.* Box 5397. (Vegetable crop diseases; forest tree diseases.)

ELLISON, BERNARD, *New York State Teachers College, Albany, N. Y.*

EMERSON, RALPH, Assistant Professor of Botany, *Department of Botany, University of California, Berkeley, Calif.* (Experimental studies of algae and fungi.)

EMMONS, DR. CHESTER W., Principal Mycologist, *National Institute of Health, Bethesda 14, Md.* (Medical mycology; cytology of fungi.)

ESPENSHADE, MARLIN A., *George Washington University, School of Medicine, 1335 H St., N.W., Washington, D. C.* (Botany and mycology; penicillin.)

EZEKIEL, DR. WALTER N(APHTALI), Head Mycologist, *Bureau of Ordnance (RELE), Navy Department, Washington 25, D. C.* (Fungus and moisture-proofing of electrical equipment; Phymatotrichum root rot; physiology of parasitism; Sclerotinia.)

FAULL, JOSEPH HORACE, Professor of Forest Pathology, Emeritus, *Arnold Arboretum, Harvard University, Jamaica Plain, Mass.* (Melampsoraceae.)

FAWCETT, DR. H(OWARD) S(AMUEL), *Citrus Experiment Station, University of California, Riverside, Calif.* (Study of fungi, especially citrus fungi in relation to diseases, and virus diseases of citrus.)

FAY, DOLORES J., *115 S. 11th St., Newark 7, N. J.*

FENNELL, DOROTHY J., *Northern Regional Research Laboratory, 825 N. University, Peoria, Ill.*

FISCHER, GEORGE W., Head, *Department of Plant Pathology, Washington State College, Pullman, Wash.* (Smuts of grasses.)

FISHER, FRANCINE E., Associate Plant Pathologist, *University of Florida, Citrus Experiment Station, Lake Alfred, Fla.* (Entomogenous fungi and biological control.)

FITZPATRICK, DR. HARRY M(ORTON), Professor of Mycology, *Department of Plant Pathology, Plant Science Building, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.* (General mycology; Pyrenomycetes.)

FORD, AUSTIN J., *310 Lane St., Jessup, Pa.*

FOWLER, MARVIN E(DWARD), *Division of Forest Pathology, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Bureau of Plant Industry, Washington, D. C.* (Diseases of forest trees and forest products.)

FRIEDMAN, DR. BERNARD A., Associate Pathologist, *U. S. Department of Agriculture, Room 1022, 641 Washington St., New York 14, N. Y.* (Market diseases of fruits and vegetables; phytopathogenic bacteria.)

FRITZ, CLARA W., Timber Pathologist, *Forest Products Laboratories, Metcalfe and Isabella Sts., Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.* (Decay and stain in wood.)

FULMER, W. L., *505 Boylston North, Seattle, Wash.*

GAINES, J. G., *Coastal Plain Experiment Station, Tifton, Ga.*

GAMMEL, DR. JOHN A(NTHONY), *Department of Dermatology, 2085 Adelbert Rd., Cleveland, Ohio.* (Medical mycology.)

GARCES, CARLOS O., *Palace 58–59, Medellin, Colombia, S. A.* (Cacao diseases.)

GARDNER, MAX W., Professor of Plant Pathology, *107 Hilgard Hall, University of California, Berkeley 4, Calif.* (Plant pathology.)

GARDNER, MISS PHYLLIS, *Department of Botany, University of California, Berkeley 4, Calif.*

GAUVEY, MARY P., *705 Grand Avenue, Dayton, Ohio.*

GEORG, LUCILLE K., *50 Haven Ave., New York 32, N. Y.* (Medical mycology.)

GILBERT, E. J., *4 rue de Musset, Paris 16, France.*

GILBERT, E. M., Emeritus Professor of Botany, *307 Biology Building, University of Wisconsin, Madison 6, Wis.*

GILBERT, DR. FRANK A., *2262 Yorkshire Road, Columbus 8, Ohio.*

GILKEY, HELEN M., Professor of Botany and Curator of the Herbarium, *Oregon State College, Corvallis, Ore.* (Taxonomy and distribution of the Tuberales.)

GILMAN, JOSEPH C., Professor of Botany, *Department of Botany, Iowa State College, Ames, Iowa.* (Parasitic fungi; soil fungi.)

GOLDSWORTHY, MARION CHARLES, Pathologist, *U. S. Department of Agriculture Horticultural Station, Beltsville, Md.*

GOODDING, LESLIE N., Botanist, U. S. Department of Agriculture, retired, *Box 303, Jerome, Ariz.* (Southwestern plants and forest tree diseases.)

GORDON, FRANK M., *Department of Plant Pathology, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.*

GORDON, DR. W. L., *Dominion Rust Research Laboratory, Winnipeg, Man., Canada.* (Taxonomy of Fusarium.)

GOSSELIN, DR. ROGER, *3 Belleau Ave., Lévis, Quebec, Canada.* (Research in wood rots of conifers.)

GRAVATT, MRS. ANNIE R., Technical editor, *Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Md.* (Forest pathology; diseases of fruits, vegetables and other crops.)

GRAVES, DR. ARTHUR H., *255 South Main St., Wallingford, Conn.* (Diseases of forest trees.)

GRAY, DR. W. D., *Department of Botany, Ohio State University, Columbus, Ohio.*

GREATHOUSE, DR. GLENN A., *George Washington University, 720 20th St., N.W., Washington 6, D. C.*

GREENE, H. C., Curator, Cryptogamic Herbarium, *Department of Botany, University of Wisconsin, Madison 6, Wis.* (Taxonomy of parasitic fungi.)

GROVES, DR. J. W., *Division of Botany, Central Experimental Farm, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.* (Dermateaceae; seed-borne fungi.)

GRUBER, WM. B., *6476 S. W. Burlingame Place, Portland, Ore.*

GRUNBERG, EMANUEL, *2517 West Burnett Ave., Louisville, Ky.* (Medical mycology.)

GUISCAFRÉ-ARRILLAGA, J., *Department of Botany and Plant Pathology, Louisiana State University, Baton Rouge, La.*

HAENSELER, DR. C(ONRAD) M(ARTIN), *Agricultural Experiment Station, New Brunswick, N. J.* (Plant pathology.)

HAHN, DR. GLENN G., *Marsh Hall, Yale University, 360 Prospect Street, New Haven 11, Conn.* (Forest fungi; pathology and taxonomy.)

HANNA, DR. W. F., *Dominion Rust Research Laboratory, Winnipeg, Manitoba, Canada.* (Cereal smuts; Agaricaceae.)

HANSBROUGH, DR. JOHN R., *360 Prospect St., New Haven 11, Conn.* (Forest pathology; mycology.)

HANSEN, H. N., Professor of Plant Pathology, *211 Hilgard Hall, University of California, Berkeley 4, Calif.* (Variation; genetics and taxonomy of fungi.)

HANSON, MISS ANN M., *175 West 76th St., New York 23, N. Y.*

HARDISON, JOHN R., Associate Pathologist, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Division of Forage Crops and Diseases, *Oregon Agricultural Experiment Station, Corvallis, Ore.* (Diseases of forage grasses and legumes.)

HARRAR, DR. J. GEORGE, *Rockefeller Foundation, Viena 26, Mexico City, D. F., Mexico.* (Plant pathology; mycology.)

HARRISON, K. A., Associate of Plant Pathology, *Laboratory of Plant Pathology, Kentville, Nova Scotia, Canada.* (Agaricales.)

HARVEY, JAMES V., Senior Biologist, *Biological Laboratories, Quartermaster Depot, 2800 So. 20th Street, Philadelphia 45, Pa.* (Phycomycetes; Saprolegniales; Pythiales; soil microorganisms.)

HASKINS, R(EGINALD) H(INTON), Teaching Fellow in Biology, *Biological Laboratories, Harvard University, 16 Divinity Ave., Cambridge 38, Mass.* (Aquatic Phycomycetes; physiology of Chytridiales.)

HATCH, DR. WINSLOW R(OPER), *Department of Botany, State College of Washington, Pullman, Wash.* (Sexuality in Phycomycetes.)

HAZEN, ELIZABETH L., *339 E. 25th St., New York, N. Y.*

HENRY, L. K., Curator of Botany, *Carnegie Museum, Pittsburgh 13, Pa.* (Taxonomy of Basidiomycetes.)

HESLER, L. R., Professor of Botany, *University of Tennessee, 101 Biology Building, Knoxville, Tenn.*

HESSELTINE, CLIFFORD W., Industrial Mycologist, *Lederle Laboratories, Inc., Pearl River, N. Y.* (Mucorales, Fungi Imperfecti.)

HILAIRE, SISTER M., *Rosary College, River Forest, Ill.*

HILBORN, M. T., Associate Plant Pathologist, *Agricultural Experiment Station, Orono, Me.* (Forest pathology; diseases of fruit trees.)

HILLEGAS, DR. ARTHUR B(URDETTE), *Research Laboratories, Parke Davis & Co., Detroit 32, Mich.* (Phycomycetes; fungi pathogenic for man; cytology.)

HIRSCHHORN, DR. ELISA, *Calle 58, No. 484, La Plata, Argentina.*

HOFFMAN, ROBERT J., *101 E. 72nd St., New York 21, N. Y.*

HONEY, DR. EDWIN E., Pathologist, *P. O. Box 12, Wausau, Wis.* (Discomycetes; Monilinia.)

HOPKINS, J. GARDNER, Emeritus Professor of Dermatology, *College of Physicians and Surgeons, 630 W. 168th St., New York 32, N. Y.* (Medical mycology.)

HOTSON, HUGH H(OWISON), *3949 15th St., N. E., Seattle, Wash.* (Mycology.)

HOUSE, HOMER D., State Botanist, *New York State Museum, Albany, N. Y.* (Taxonomy.)

HOWARD, FRANK L., Professor of Plant Pathology, Head, Department of Plant Pathology-Entomology, *Rhode Island State College, Kingston, R. I.* (Chemotherapy; fungicides; diluents.)

HOWARD, GRACE E., Associate Professor of Botany, Wellesley College, *Wellesley 81, Mass.* (Taxonomy of fungi and lichens.)

HOWELL, DR. ARDEN, JR., *T. B. Control Division, U. S. Public Health Service, Box 3536, Duke Hospital, Durham, N. C.* (Medical mycology.)

HUNT, N. REX, Retired pathologist, *Felton, Calif.* (Protection from foreign plant diseases; coordinated planning for plant protection.)

HUTCHINSON, WESLEY G., Associate Professor of Botany, *Department of Botany, University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, Pa.*

HWANG, DR. SHUG-WEI, *c/o K. T. Tom, Bank of China, 40 Wall St., New York 5, N. Y.*

IMLE, DR. ERNEST P., Senior Pathologist, Director U. S. Department of Agriculture Rubber Station, *U. S. Department of Agriculture Rubber Station, Turrialba, Costa Rica, C. A.* (Plant pathology; plant physiology; mycology.)

JACKSON, DR. HENRY A(LEXANDER) C(ARMICHAEL), *35 Campbell Ave., Montreal West, Quebec, Canada.*

JACKSON, DR. HERBERT S(PENCER), *Department of Botany, University of Toronto, Toronto 5, Ontario, Canada.* (Taxonomy and comparative morphology, especially of Uredinales and Thelephoraceae.)

JACQUES, DR. J(OSEPH) EMILE, *Montreal Botanical Garden, Montreal, Quebec, Canada.* (Dematiaceae; Phragmosporae.)

JENKINS, DR. ANNA ELIZA, Mycologist, *Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Md.* (Taxonomy and comparative morphology, especially of Myriangiales and Exoascaceae; mycological history.)

JENNINGS, DR. O(TTO) E(MERY), *Carnegie Museum, Pittsburgh, Pa.* (Systematic, ecological and paleontological botany.)

JOFFILY, JOSÉ M., *Rua Terezina N. 13, (Sta. Tereza), Rio de Janeiro, D. F., Brazil.*

JOHANSON, ALFHILD E., *730 Cranford Avenue, New York 66, N. Y.* (Mycology, cytology and general botany.)

JOHNSON, AARON G., Principal Pathologist, *Bureau of Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Md.* (Diseases of cereal crops.)

JOHNSON, DR. GEORGE T., *Department of Biology, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Cambridge 39, Mass.*

JOHNSON, HARRY I., *South Meriden, Conn.*

JOHNSON, HOWARD W., Senior Pathologist, *Delta Branch Experiment Station, Stoneville, Miss.* (Plant pathology and mycology.)

JONES, FRED RUEL, Pathologist, *Horticulture Building, University of Wisconsin, Madison, Wis.* (Pathology of leguminous forage crops.)

JONES, MRS. JOYCE HEDRICK, *Museums Building, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich.* (Lichenology.)

JONES, RICHARD C., Assistant Professor of Botany, University of New Hampshire, *Mast Road, Durham, N. H.* (Alternation of generations; nature of sexuality; tissue culture.)

JONES, WALTER, *Plant Pathology Laboratory, Saanichton, British Columbia, Canada.* (Plant pathology.)

JØRSTAD, DR. IVAR, *Botanical Museum, Oslo, Norway.*

JUST, DR. THEO(DOR) K(ARL), *Chicago Natural History Museum, Chicago 5, Ill.* (Morphology.)

JUSTO-PRATS, RALPH, *Library, College of Agriculture and Mech. Arts, Mayaguez, Puerto Rico.*

KANOUSE, DR. BESSIE B(ERNICE), *406 South 5th Avenue, Ann Arbor, Mich.* (Phycomycetes; Discomycetes.)

KARLING, JOHN S., Professor of Botany, *Department of Botany, Columbia University, New York 27, N. Y.* (Development, morphology and phylogeny of fungi.)

KARPLUK, MRS. FRANCES E., *Mycology Department, N. Y. Skin and Cancer Unit, 330 Second Ave., New York 3, N. Y.*

KEIL, HARRY L., Plant Pathologist, Insectory, *Rohm & Haas Co., Bristol, Pa.* (Development of insecticides and fungicides.)

KEITT, GEORGE W(ANNAMAKER), Professor of Plant Pathology, Chairman of the Department, *207 Horticulture Building, University of Wisconsin, Madison 6, Wis.* (Parasitism, pathogenesis, epidemiology, genetics and physiology of pathogenic fungi; antibiotics.)

KERN, FRANK D., Professor of Botany; Dean of the Graduate School, Pennsylvania State College, *Buckhout Laboratory, State College, Pa.* (Uredinales.)

KEVORKIAN, ARTHUR G., Director, Atkins Garden & Research Laboratory, Harvard University, *Apartado# 251, Cienfuegos, Cuba.* (Tropical botany; mycology and plant pathology.)

KHAN, ABDUL H., Graduate Student, *107 Hilgard Hall, University of California, Berkeley, Calif.*

KIENHOLZ, JESS R., Associate Plant Pathologist, *U. S. Fruit Diseases Laboratory, Hood River, Ore.* (Fruit diseases.)

KING, THOMAS HENRY, Plant Pathologist, *Department of Botany, Ohio State University, Columbus 10, Ohio.* (Plant pathology and mycology.)

KOLK, LAURA A., Assistant Professor, Brooklyn College, *416 Ocean Avenue, Brooklyn 26, N. Y.* (Algae and fungi.)

KOPF, KENNETH, Geneticist, *Hawaiian Pineapple Co., Box 3380, Honolulu 1, T. H.* (Myxomycetes; interrelationships of economic fungi with hosts.)

KORF, RICHARD P(AUL), Assistant, *Department of Plant Pathology, Cornell University, Ithaca, New York.* (Taxonomy of Discomycetes, especially Hyaloscyphaceae.)

LAMBERT, DR. EDMUND B., *1217 Walnut St., Coatesville, Pa.* (Mushroom culture and diseases.)

LANGE, MORTEN, *Köngensgade 33, Copenhagen, Denmark.*

LEDINGHAM, DR. GEORGE ALECK, *Division of Applied Biology, National Research Council, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.* (Industrial fermentations.)

LEFEBVRE, DR. C(AMILLE) L(EON), Plant Pathologist, *Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Md.* (Diseases of forage crop plants.)

LEVINE, MICHAEL, Ph.D., Biologist, Montefiore Hospital, New York, *100 Halsted Avenue, Yonkers 4, N. Y.*

LEWIS, DR. GEORGE M., *Cornell University Medical School, 121 East 60th St., New York City.* (Medical mycology.)

LIMBER, MR. DONALD P., *3 Mayfair Road, Morris Plains, N. J.*

LINDEGREN, DR. CARL C., *Washington University, St. Louis 5, Mo.*

**LINFORD, DR. M(AURICE) B(LOOD), Pathologist, Pineapple Research Institute, *P. O. Box 3166, Honolulu 2, Hawaii.* (Plant pathology.)

LOCKWOOD, L(EWIS) B., Microbiologist, *Northern Regional Research Laboratory, Peoria 5, Ill.* (Physiology and biochemistry of fungi and bacteria; fermentation; taxonomy of Mucorales.)

LOHMAN, MARION L., Associate Professor of Botany, *Botany Department, University of Hawaii, Honolulu 10, Hawaii.* (Hysteriaceae.)

LOMBARD, MRS. FRANCES F., Assistant Pathologist, Division of Forest Pathology, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Beltsville, Md. *5301 38th Avenue, Hyattsville, Md.* (Diseases and decays of forest trees and taxonomy of fungi involved.)

LONG, DR. WILLIAM HENRY, *P. O. Box 1478, Albuquerque, New Mexico.* (Pathology and taxonomy of fungi.)

LOWE, DR. JOSIAH L(INCOLN), *College of Forestry, Syracuse University, Syracuse, N. Y.* (Lichens; Polyporaceae.)

LUCAS, GEORGE BLANCHARD, Assistant Professor in Tobacco Research, North Carolina State College Experiment Station, *Tobacco Experiment Station, Oxford, N. C.* (Plant pathology.)

LURIE, DR. H. I., *South African Institute for Medical Research, Hospital St., Johannesburg, S. Africa.*

LÜTJEHARMS, DR. W. J., Professor of Botany, *University College of the O.F.S., Bloemfontein, South Africa.* (Hyphomycetes; soil biology; physiology.)

LUTTRELL, EVERETT STANLEY, Associate Botanist, *Georgia Experiment Station, Experiment, Ga.* (Morphology of Ascomycetes.)

MCCOLLOCH, LACY P., Associate Plant Pathologist, *U. S. Department of Agriculture Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Md.* (Diseases of fruits and vegetables in storage, transit and on the market.)

MCCREA, DR. ADELIA, *R.R. # 1, Roscommon, Mich.*

MCDONOUGH, E. S., Associate Professor, *Department of Biology, Marquette University, Milwaukee 3, Wis.*

MCFARLAND, DR. FRANK T(HEODORE), *Department of Botany, University of Kentucky, Lexington, Ky.* (Taxonomy of Hypocreales, vascular flora of Kentucky.)

MCGUIRE, J. M., Head, Department of Microbiology, *Eli Lilly & Co., Lilly Research Laboratories, Indianapolis, Indiana.* (Antibiotics.)

MCKENZIE, DR. MALCOLM A(RTHUR), *Clark Hall, Massachusetts State College, Amherst, Mass.* (Forest pathology.)

MACEO, MRS. JOSEPHA VELAZQUEZ, *University of Puerto Rico, Rio Piedras, P. R.*

MACRAE, DR. RUTH, *Division of Botany, Central Experimental Farm, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.* (Wood-destroying Hymenomycetes.)

**MAINS, EDWIN B., Professor of Botany, Director of the Herbarium, *University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich.* (Uredinales; entomogenous fungi; *Hydnum.*)

MANEVAL, DR. W(ILLIS) E(DGAR), *305 Westmount Ave., Columbia, Mo.* (Plant pathology and mycology.)

MARSHALL, DR. RUSH P(ORTER), *Bartlett Tree Research Laboratories, Stamford, Conn.* (Shade tree diseases.)

MARTIN, G(EORGE) W(ILLARD), Professor of Botany, *State University of Iowa, Iowa City, Iowa.* (Myxomycetes; Heterobasidiomycetes; tropical fungi.)

MASON, E. W., *Imperial Institute of Mycology, Ferry Lane, Kew, Surrey, England.* (Pyrenomycetes.)

MASSEY, DR. L. M., *Department of Plant Pathology, College of Agriculture, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.* (Plant pathology.)

MATTHEWS, VELMA DARE, Professor of Biology, *Coker College, Hartsville, S. C.* (Phycomycetes.)

MECKSTROTH, GUSTAV A., Associate Pathologist, *U. S. Department of Agriculture, 415 N. Parramore St., Orlando, Fla.* (Storage and transportation diseases of citrus and other fruits and vegetables.)

MEINECKE, DR. E(MILIO) P(EPE), *3157 Jackson St., San Francisco 15, Calif.* (Forest pathology.)

MIELKE, JAMES L., Pathologist, *P. O. Box 523, Albuquerque, N. Mex.* (Forest pathology.)

MILLER, DR. JOSEPH A., *364 Prospect St., South Orange, N. J.*

MILLER, DR. JULIAN H., *Department of Plant Breeding and Plant Pathology, University of Georgia, Athens, Ga.* (Pyrenomycetes, especially Sphaeriales.)

MILLER, DR. L. WALLACE, Professor of Biology, *Department of Biology, Illinois State Normal University, Normal, Illinois.* (Hydnaceae.)

MILLER, PIERRE A., Associate Professor of Plant Pathology; Associate Plant Pathologist, Experiment Station, *U.C.L.A., 405 Hilgard Ave., Los Angeles 24, Calif.* (Diseases of landscape plants; diseases of subtropical fruit plants.)

MIX, DR. A. J., Professor of Botany, *University of Kansas, Lawrence, Kans.* (Taphrinales; lower Ascomycetes; fungi pathogenic to man; physiology of fungi.)

MOLINE-LLAKDEN, MARIO, *Department of Plant Pathology, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.*

MONTGOMERY, DR. ROYAL M., *57 West 57th St., New York 19, N. Y.* (Dermatology; medical mycology.)

MOORE, DR. GEORGE T., Director, *Missouri Botanical Garden, St. Louis, Mo.*

MOORE, DR. MORRIS, Mycologist to the Barnard Free Skin and Cancer Hospital, to Barnes Hospital, and to Washington University School of Medicine, *Barnard Free Skin and Cancer Hospital, St. Louis, Mo.* (Medical mycology.)

MORGAN-JONES, JOHN F., *Department of Biology, Mount Allison University, Sackville, New Brunswick, Canada.* (Physiology of the mildews, especially *Erysiphe graminis Hordei.*)

MORROW, DR. MARIE BETZNER, *Department of Botany and Bacteriology, University Station, Austin, Tex.* (Soil fungi; molds in the etiology of respiratory allergic diseases.)

MORSE, MISS ELIZABETH EATON, *Hotel Claremont, Berkeley 5, Calif.* (Western fungi; Gasteromycetes.)

MOSS, DR. EZRA HENRY, Professor of Botany, *University of Alberta, Edmonton, Alberta, Canada.* (Uredinales.)

MRAK, EMIL M., Associate Professor and Associate Mycologist in the Experiment Station, *339 Hilgard Hall, University of California, Berkeley 4, Calif.* (Yeasts.)

MUIR, DR. ROBERT D., *Box 657, Syracuse, N. Y.*

MÜLLER, DR. ALBERT S., *Escuela Nacional de Agricultura, Barcena, Villa Nueva, Guatemala, C. A.* (Mycology and plant pathology.)

MUNDKUR, DR. B(HALCHENDRA) B., *Imperial Agricultural Research Institute, New Delhi, India.* (Smuts; virus diseases of the potato; mycological literature.)

NANNFELDT, DR. JAN A., *Uppsala Universitets Inst., Systematisk Botanik, Uppsala, Sweden.*

NAUSS, RUTH N., Technician, *1303 York Ave., Apt. 2H, New York 21, N. Y.* (Myxomycetes.)

NICKERSON, WALTER J(OHN), JR., *c/o Dr. G. A. Edwards, Department of Biology, Tufts College, Medford, Mass.* (Physiology of fungi; physiology of sex in fungi; taxonomy and physiology of yeasts.)

NIEDERHAUSER, JOHN S., *c/o Rockefeller Foundation, Calle Viena 26, Mexico, D. F., Mexico.*

NOBLES, DR. MILDRED K., Assistant Plant Pathologist, *Division of Botany and Plant Pathology, Central Experimental Farm, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.* (Cultural studies of wood-rotting fungi.)

OCHOA, DR. A. GONZALEZ, *Laboratorio de Micologia, Instituto de Salubridad y Enfermedades Tropicales, Mexico, D. F.*

OLIVE, DR. LINDSAY S., Associate Professor of Botany, *Department of Botany, Bacteriology, and Plant Pathology, Louisiana State University, Baton Rouge, La.* (Mycology; plant pathology.)

ORONOZ, DR. MANUEL RUIZ, *Calle de Reynosa #56, Tacubaya, Mexico, D.F., Mexico.* (Mosses; lichens; hepatics; fungi.)

ORTON, DR. C. R., Dean and Director, College of Agriculture, Forestry, and Home Economics; Agricultural Experiment Station, *University of West Virginia, Morgantown, W. Va.* (Rusts and Ascomycetes.)

OVERHOLTS, MRS. L. O., *7442 Trevanion St., Pittsburgh 18, Pa.* (Taxonomy of the Agaricaceae; field natural history.)

PADY, STUART M., Associate Professor of Botany, *McGill University, Montreal 2, Quebec, Canada.* (Uredinales; cytology.)

PAGE, ROBERT M., Junior Research Fellow, National Institute of Health, *Biological Laboratories, 16 Divinity Ave., Cambridge 38, Mass.* (Physiology of fungi.)

PARKER, DR. CHARLES S(TEWART), *Department of Botany, Howard University, Washington, D. C.* (Taxonomy; Basidiomycetes.)

PARKS, HAROLD E., Associate Curator, University of California, *"Spruce Cove," Trinidad, Calif.* (Hypogaei; Uredinales; Discomycetes.)

PAULSEL, DONALD P., *Base Unit, Tyndall Field, Fla.*

PAYETTE, ALBERT, Junior Plant Pathologist, *Sainte Anne-de-la-Pocatière, Quebec, Canada.* (Fungi causing leaf spots on trees, etc.)

PEASE, DOROTHY, Brooklyn College, *Department of Biology, Bedford & Ave. H, Brooklyn 10, N. Y.*

PETERSEN, MISS GRACE (AGNES), *8511 110th St., Richmond Hill 18, N. Y.* (Lichens.)

PETTY, DR. MILTON A. JR., Mycologist, *Lederle Laboratories Division, American Cyanamid Co., Pearl River, N. Y.* (Production of antibiotics; Industrial Fermentations; genetics of fungi; plant pathology.)

PLAKIDAS, A(NTONIOS) G(EORGE), Plant Pathologist and Professor of Botany, *Louisiana State University, Baton Rouge, La.* (Plant pathology; diseases of ornamental plants.)

PLUNKETT, ORDA A(LLEN), *U.C.L.A., 405 Hilgard Ave., Los Angeles, Calif.* (Mycology; plant pathology; medical mycology.)

POLLACK, MRS. FLORA G., Associate Mycologist, *4300 Russell Ave., Mt. Rainier, Md.* (Fungi Imperfecti.)

POMERLEAU, DR. RENÉ, Director, Division of Forest Pathology, *Department of Lands and Forests, Quebec, Que., Canada.* (Taphrina; Polyporaceae.)

POOLE, DR. ROBERT FRANKLIN, President, Clemson College, *Clemson, S. C.*

POPE, SETH, Senior Mycologist, *Schenley Laboratories, Lawrenceburg, Ind.* (Physiology of fungi; fermentation; antibiotics.)

PORTER, DR. CHARLES L(YMAN), Purdue University, *924 N. Main St., West Lafayette, Ind.* (Plant pathology.)

POTTER, VICTOR C., *221 N. Elm St., Ithaca, N. Y.*

POUND, DR. ROSCOE, University Professor, Emeritus, *Harvard Law School, Cambridge, Mass.* (Parasitic fungi.)

POVAH, DR. ALFRED H., Science Teacher, Denby High School, *143 Elmhurst Ave., Detroit 3, Mich.*

PRASAD, NIRANKAR, Graduate Student, *Division of Plant Pathology, University of California, Berkeley, Calif.*

PRESLEY, JOHN T., Pathologist and Head of the Department of Plant Pathology, *Box 333, State College, Miss.* (Plant pathology.)

PRINCE, DR. ALTON E., Assistant Professor of Botany, *Department of Botany, University of Maine, Orono, Me.* (Erysiphaceae.)

RADER, WILLIAM E., Plant Pathologist, *Shell Agricultural Laboratory, Modesto, Calif.* (Physiology of the fungi; morphology and taxonomy of the Pyrenomycetes.)

RAPER, DR. KENNETH B., Principal Microbiologist, *Northern Regional Research Laboratories, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Peoria, Ill.* (Fermentative molds; Myxomycetes; aspergillaceae; antibiotic production by microorganisms.)

RAY, W(ILLIAM) W(INFIELD), Professor of Botany and Experiment Station Mycologist, *Department of Botany, University of Nebraska, Lincoln 8, Neb.* (General mycology; Taphrinales; diseases of cotton.)

REA, PAUL M., *436 E. Padre Street, Santa Barbara, Calif.* (Fungi of Southern California.)

REBELL, DR. G. C., *Dept. of Dermatology and Syphilology, School of Medicine, University of Pennsylvania, Philadelphia, Pa.*

REED, DR. GEORGE M., *25 So. Linwood Ave., Pittsburgh 5, Pa.* (Cereal smuts; environmental factors and host infection; genetics of resistance).

REESE, DR. E(LWYN) T(HOMAS), *Shimer Blvd., Phillipsburg, N. J.*

REISCHER, HELEN S., Student, Columbia University, *23-03 44th Drive, Long Island City 1, N. Y.*

RHOADS, DR. ARTHUR S., *Prevention of Deterioration Center, National Research Council, 2101 Constitution Ave., Washington 25, D. C.*

ROBERTS, DR. CATHERINE, *Carlsberg Laboratorium, Copenhagen, Denmark.* (Yeasts and yeast-like fungi; variation in fungi.)

ROBERTS, DR. JOHN MAURICE, Mycologist in Antibiotic Research, *Bureau of Laboratories, Michigan Department of Health, Lansing 4, Mich.* (Antibacterial substances; cytology of chytrids.)

ROBERTS, DR. JOHN W., Principal Pathologist, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Bureau of Plant Industry (retired), *116D Park Ave. S., Winter Park, Fla.* (Leaf spore fungi.)

ROBLIN, DR. R. O., *Stamford Laboratories, American Cyanamid Co., Stamford, Conn.*

RODRIGUEZ, ING. José V., Ofícina de Estudios Espéciales, *Direc. Gral. de Agricultura, San Jacinto, D. F., Mexico.*

ROGERS, DONALD P(HILIP), Curator, *New York Botanical Garden, Bronx Park, Fordham Branch P. O., New York 58, N. Y.* (Cytology, comparative morphology, and taxonomy of the lower Basidiomycetes.)

ROGERSON, CLARK T., *Department of Plant Pathology, Cornell University, Plant Science Building, Ithaca, N. Y.*

ROSEN, H(ARRY) R(OBERTS), *Merck & Co., Rahway, N. J.* (Pathology of cereal crops, roses, etc.)

ROTH, LEWIS F., Associate Professor, *Department of Botany and Plant Pathology, Oregon State College, Corvallis, Ore.* (Hypodermataceae, aquatic fungi, Discomycetes.)

ROUTIEN, JOHN B., Mycologist, *Chas. Pfizer & Co., 11 Bartlett St., Brooklyn 6, N. Y.* (Genetics and biochemistry of fungi; Agaricaceae.)

RUDOLPH, DR. BERT A., University of California Deciduous Fruit Station, *2675 Stevens Creek Road, San José, Calif.* (Plant pathology.)

RUEHLE, GEO(RGE) D(EWEY), Vice-Director-in-Charge, *Sub-Tropical Experiment Station, Rt. 2, Box 508, Homestead, Fla.* (Improvement of tropical fruits; potato diseases; tomato diseases.)

RUSDEN, DR. PHILIP L., *206 Federal Building, Central Square, Cambridge, Mass.* (Cytology; Phycomycetes; Gasteromycetes.)

RYAN, SISTER MARY HILAIRE, O.P., Ph.D., *Rosary College, River Forest, Ill.*

SAKSENA, DR. RAM KUMAR, *Department of Botany, University of Allahabad, Allahabad, India.*

SALVIN, SAMUEL B., *National Institute of Health, Bethesda, Md.* (Medical mycology.)

SANFORD, MRS. AUGUSTA LEUCHS, *Round Hill Road, Greenwich, Conn.*

SANTACROCE, NUNZIO GEORGE, *525 Caswell Ave., Staten Island 2, N. Y.*

SAVILE, D(OUGLAS) B. O., *Division of Botany and Plant Pathology, Central Experimental Farm, Ottawa, Ontario, Canada.* (Taxonomic plant pathology; cytology of fungi.)

SCHNEIDERMAN, BENJ., *Centro Research Laboratories, Inc., Water St., Ossinings, N. Y.*

SCULLY, DR. FRANCIS J., *904 Medical Arts Building, Hot Springs, Ark.* (Amateur interest in taxonomic botany.)

SEAVER, DR. FRED JAY, Head Curator and Managing Editor of Mycologia, *The New York Botanical Garden, Bronx Park 58, New York.* (Discomycetes.)

SEELER, EDGAR V., Farlow Herbarium, *20 Divinity Ave., Cambridge, Mass.*

SHAFFER, DR. NATHAN, *Army-Navy General Hospital, Hot Springs National Park, Ark.*

SHANOR, DR. LELAND, Assistant Professor of Botany, *University of Illinois, Urbana, Ill.* (Aquatic Phycomycetes; Ascomycetes; plant disease fungi.)

SHAW, CHARLES GARDNER, Instructor in Plant Pathology, *Plant Pathology Department, Washington State College, Pullman, Wash.* (Peronosporales; Forest Pathology.)

SHEAR, DR. C(ORNELIUS) L(OTT), *2253 N. Madison St., Arlington, Va.* (Taxonomy of Pyrenomycetes.)

SHEMA, BERNARD F., Research Assistant, *316 E. McKinley, Appleton, Wis.* (Mycology as applied to the pulp and paper industry.)

SHERBAKOFF, DR. C(ONSTANTINE) D., *Agricultural Experimental Station, University of Tennessee, Knoxville, Tenn.* (Diseases of wheat, cotton, red clover, tomatoes, strawberries; the genus Fusarium.)

SHIMP, HELENE NUSSLE, *Walnut, Ill.* (Morchella; edible mushrooms.)

SHOTTS, HELEN G., *5255 Larchwood Avenue W., Philadelphia 43, Pa.*

SHOUP, DR. CHARLES S., Associate Professor of Biology, *Department of Biology, Vanderbilt University, Nashville 4, Tenn.* (Cell physiology; respiration.)

SILVEIRA, VERLANDE D., *Rua Visconde de Piraja, 583 C. 1., Ipanema, Rio de Janeiro, Brazil, S. A.*

SIMMONS, EMORY G., Teaching Fellow in Botany, *Department of Botany, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich.* (Ascomycetes.)

SIMSON, FRANK W., *427 Currie Road, Durban, Natal, S. Africa.*

SINDEN, DR. JAMES W., Department of Botany, *Pennsylvania State College, State College, Pa.* (Commercial mushrooms; physiology of fungi.)

SINGER, DR. ROLF, Farlow Herbarium, *Harvard University, 20 Divinity Ave., Cambridge 38, Mass.* (Taxonomy of the Agaricales.)

SKINNER, DR. CHARLES E., Associate Professor, *Department of Bacteriology, University of Minnesota, Minneapolis 14, Minn.* (Yeasts; Actinomycetes; medical mycology.)

SKOLO, DR. A. J., Forest Pathologist, *Dominion Laboratory of Forest Pathology, Fredericton, N. B., Canada.*

SLAGHT, DR. HELEN B., *4801 Connecticut Ave., N.W., Washington 8, D. C.* (Phycomycetes.)

SLEETH, DR. BAILEY, *U. S. Department of Agriculture, Bureau Plant Industry, Box 102, Raymondville, Texas.* (Forest and guayule pathology.)

SLIPP, ALBERT W., Assistant Professor of Forest Pathology, *School of Forestry, University of Idaho, Moscow, Idaho.* (Forest pathology; ecology of forest fungi; ecology of fungi in general.)

SMART, ROBERT FORTE, Professor of Biology and Chairman of the Department of Biology, *University of Richmond, Richmond, Va.* (Myxomycetes; cytology of Ascomycetes.)

SMITH, LT. ALBERT G., *c/o Geo. Oehler, R.F.D. 7, Knoxville, Tenn.*

SMITH, DR. ALEXANDER H., Associate Curator of Fungi, Editor in chief of Mycologia; Herbarium, *Museums Building, University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich.* (Cytology and taxonomy of Agaricaceae.)

SNELL, WALTER HENRY, Stephen T. Olney Professor of Natural History, *Brown University, Providence 12, R. I.* (Boletaceae; pileate Hydnaceae.)

SNYDER, DR. WILLIAM C., *107 Hilgard Hall, University of California, Berkeley 4, Calif.* (Taxonomy of Fusarium; vegetable pathology.)

SOLHEIM, DR. W(ILHELM) G(ERHARD), *Department of Botany, University of Wyoming, Laramie, Wyo.* (Rocky Mountain fungi; Hyphomycetes.)

SPARROW, DR. FREDERICK K., Associate Professor of Botany, *University of Michigan, Ann Arbor, Mich.* (Aquatic fungi; aquatic flowering plants.)

SPRAGUE, DR. RODERICK, Associate Professor, *Department of Plant Pathology, Washington State College, Pullman, Wash.* (Leafspots and root rots of Gramineae.)

SPRINGER, DR. MARTHA E(DITH), *Department of Botany, Willamette University, Salem, Ore.* (Aquatic Phycomycetes.)

STAKMAN, DR. E(LVIN) C., *University Farm, St. Paul, Minn.* (Plant pathology; mycology.)

STANLEY, MISS INA N., *917 E. 46th St., Indianapolis, Ind.*

STEVENS, NEIL E(VERETT), *Department of Horticulture, University of Illinois, Urbana, Ill.*

STEVENS, DR. RUSSELL B., Associate Professor of Botany, *University of Tennessee, Knoxville, Tenn.* (Plant diseases; pathogenic fungi.)

STEVENSON, JOHN A., Principal Mycologist, Division of Mycology and Disease Survey, *Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Md.* (Taxonomy of the fungi.)

STEWART, DR. IRENE M., *3198 Travers Ave., Hollyburn, British Columbia, Canada.* (Forest mycology; seed-borne diseases.)

STIFLER, MRS. CLOYD BURNLEY, *315 16th St., Bradenton, Fla.*

STILLINGER, C. R., *418 College Avenue, Moscow, Idaho.*

STOUFFER, DAVID J., Range Examiner, *Safford, Ariz.* (Puffballs; forest pathology.)

STRONG, MRS. MIRIAM C., Research Assistant in Plant Pathology, Department of Botany, Michigan State College, *1213 N. Walnut St., Lansing, Mich.* (Fusaria; tomato disease pathogens.)

STUNTZ, D(ANIEL) E(LLIOT), *Department of Botany, University of Washington, Seattle, Wash.* (Agaricaceae.)

SUMSTINE, DR. DAVID R., Research Associate in Botany, Carnegie Museum, *4601 Bayard St., King Edward Apts., Pittsburgh 13, Pa.* (Taxonomy of fungi; Hyphomycetes.)

SUTTON, W. D., *313 Wharncliffe Road N., London, Ontario, Canada.* (Taxonomy.)

SWARTZ, DR. DELBERT, *Box 93, University Station, Fayetteville, Ark.* (Comparative morphology of Lycoperdaceae.)

SWARTZ, DR. JACOB HYAMS, *371 Commonwealth Ave., Boston, Mass.* (Medical mycology and dermatology.)

SWEET, DR. HERMAN R., Assistant Professor in Biology, *Tufts College, Medford, Mass.* (Physiology of fungi; cellulose-destroyers.)

TEHON, DR. LEO R(OY), Head, Section of Applied Botany and Plant Pathology, *Illinois State Natural History Survey Urbana, Ill.* (Lophodermium; economic mycology in Illinois; Illinois flora.)

TERVET, IAN, *Camp Detrick, Md.*

TETER, HAROLD E., *15866 MacArthur St., Detroit 23, Mich.* (Phycomycetes; sexuality of aquatic fungi.)

THIRUMALACHAR, M(ANDAYAM) J(EERSANNIDHI), *20th V Main Road, Malleswaram, Bangalore, India.*

THOM, CHARLES, *207 Grant St., Port Jefferson, N. Y.* (Mycology, industrial microörganisms; Penicillium; Aspergillus, etc.)

THOMPSON, DR. GEORGE E(DWARD), Department of Plant Pathology, *College of Agriculture, University of Georgia, Athens, Ga.* (Forest pathology; general mycology.)

THURSTON, DR. H. W., Department of Botany, *Pennsylvania State College, State College, Pa.*

TIFFNEY, WESLEY N., Professor of Biology, General College, Boston University, *35 Cottage St., Sharon, Mass.* (Mycology; Phycomycetes.)

TORREY, G(EORGE) SAFFORD, *R.F.D. 2, Eagleville, Conn.* (Intestinal fungi of arthropods.)

TUCKER, DR. C. M., Professor of Botany, *University of Missouri, Columbia, Mo.* (Phycomycetes; plant pathology.)

TULLIS, DR. EDGAR C., *P. O. Box 2967, Beaumont, Tex.* (Rice diseases.)

UMANZIO, CARL BEEMAN, Professor of Bacteriology and Public Health, *77 Ramshead Road, Medford 55, Mass.* (Medical mycology.)

VAN DER LAAN, H. F., *4909 Wharton St., Galveston, Tex.*

VANTERPOOL, T(HOMAS) C(LIFFORD), *Department of Biology, University of Saskatchewan, Saskatoon, Saskatchewan, Canada.* (Root rots of cereals, particularly those caused by Pythium; flax diseases.)

VERMILION, M(ONROE) T(HOMAS), Ohio University; *Earich Road, R.D. 3, Athens, Ohio.*

WAGENER, DR. WILLIS W., Senior Pathologist, U. S. Department of Agriculture, *720 Appraiser's Building, San Francisco 11, Calif.*

WAKSMAN, DR. SELMAN A., *New Jersey Agricultural Experiment Station, Rutgers University, New Brunswick, N. J.* (Soil mycology; Actinomycetes; physiology of fungi; production of antibiotic substances by microorganisms.)

WALKER, DR. A(NSON) R(OBERTSON), Professor of Plant Pathology, *Department of Botany, University of Western Ontario, London, Ontario, Canada.* (Comparative morphology.)

WALKER, DR. LEVA B(ELLE), Associate Professor, Emeritus, University of Nebraska, *1325 North 38th St., Lincoln, Neb.* (Morphology of fungi.)

WALTER, JAMES M., *2410 16th Ave., Bradenton, Fla.*

WALTERS, MAURICE B., *14556 Superior Road, Cleveland Heights 18, Ohio.* (The fleshy fungi.)

WATERMAN, DR. ALMA M(AY), *Marsh Hall, 360 Prospect St., New Haven, Conn.* (Diseases of shade and ornamental trees.)

WATERSTON, J. M., Senior Botanist, *Department of Agriculture, Moor Plantation, Ibadan, Nigeria, B.W.A.* (Mycology; plant pathology.)

WEAVER, ELMER A., *7135 Boyer Street, Philadelphia 19, Pa.*

WEBER, DR. GEORGE F(REDERICK), *University of Florida, Gainesville, Fla.* (Parasitic fungi; taxonomy.)

WEGRICH, DR. O. G., Mycologist, *Commercial Solvents Corporation, Terre Haute, Ind.* (Fungous genetics.)

WEHMEYER, DR. LEWIS E., Professor of Botany, University of Michigan, *381 Orchard Hill Drive, Ann Arbor, Mich.* (Pyrenomycetous fungi.)

WEIDMAN, FRED D., Professor of Research in Dermatology and Mycology, *Medical Laboratories, University of Pennsylvania, 36th St. & Hamilton Walk, Philadelphia 4, Pa.* (Dermatology; mycology.)

WEISS, DR. FREEMAN A., Senior Pathologist, *Plant Industry Station, Beltsville, Md.*

WELCH, DR. DONALD STUART, *N. Y. State College of Agriculture, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.* (Taxonomy of Pyrenomycetes and Polyporaceae; forest pathology.)

WELLMAN, DR. F(REDERICK) L(OVEJOY), *Office of Foreign Agricultural Relations, U. S. Department of Agriculture, Washington, D. C.*

WERNHAM, DR. CLIFFORD CHARLES, Associate Professor of Plant Pathology, *Department of Botany, Pennsylvania State College, State College, Pa.* (Genetics of fungi; physiology of spore production.)

WEST, DR. ERDMAN, Botanist and Mycologist, Florida Agricultural Experiment Station; Professor of Botany, University of Florida, *College of Agriculture, 101 Newell Hall, University of Florida, Gainesville, Fla.* (Florida Myxomycetes; Florida rust fungi.)

**WESTON, DR. WM. H. JR., Professor of Biology, *Biological Laboratories, Harvard University, 16 Divinity Ave., Cambridge 38, Mass.* (Aquatic fungi; Phycomycetes; fungi in relation to man.)

WHIFFEN, DR. ALMA J(OSLYN), Mycologist, *Research Laboratories, The Upjohn Company, Kalamazoo, Mich.* (Physiology of the fungi; antibiotics.)

WHITE, DR. W. LAWRENCE, Senior Mycologist, *U. S. Army Quartermaster Corps Biological Laboratories, 2800 South 20th St., Philadelphia 45, Pa.* (Fungi of importance in industry, antibiotics, and the deterioration of industrial and military materials.)

WILHELM, STEPHEN, Research Assistant in Plant Pathology, *Division of Plant Pathology, University of California, Berkeley 4, Calif.* (Plant Pathology; pathogenic soil fungi; mycology.)

WILSON, CHARLES M., *121 Poplar Ave., Norfolk 6, Va.*

WOLF, DR. FREDERICK A., Professor of Botany, *Duke University, Durham, N. C.*

WOLF, DR. FRED(ERICK) T(AYLOR), *Botany Department, Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Tenn.* (Phycomycetes.)

WOLFE, LLOYD R., *476 Park Avenue, Glencoe, Ill.* (Mycology; botany.)

WOLFF, MISS EMILY T(OWER), *139 N. Highland Road, Springfield, Pa.* (Commercial problems involving plant materials referred to the microscopy laboratory.)

WOOD, JOHN L., *Penn State Forest School, Mount Alto, Pa.*

WOOLLIAMS, DR. G(EORGE) E(WART), *Laboratory of Plant Pathology, Summerland, British Columbia, Canada.* (Taxonomy; pathology.)

WRIGHT, C(HARLES) M(ILTON), *Department of Plant Pathology, Cornell University, Ithaca, N. Y.*

YARWOOD, DR. C. E., Associate Professor of Plant Pathology, *University of California, Berkeley, Calif.* (Powdery mildews; downy mildews; rusts.)

YUSEF, HASAN M., *The New York Botanical Garden, Bronx Park, New York City 58, N. Y.* (Physiology of fungi.)

ZABEL, ROBERT A., *New York State College of Forestry, Syracuse University, Syracuse, N. Y.*

ZELLER, DR. S(ANFORD) M(YRON), Plant Pathologist, *Oregon Agricultural Experiment Station, Oregon State College, Corvallis, Ore.* (Parasitic fungi and Gasteromycetes.)

ZIEGLER, ARTHUR WILLIAM, Instructor in Botany, University of North Carolina, *Box 602, Chapel Hill, N. C.* (Saprolegniaceae.)

ZIFFER, JACK, Research Fermentation Chemist, *A. E. Staley Co., Decatur, Ill.* (Fermentation research; antibiotic research; microbial enzymes; biochemistry of microörganisms; utilization of agricultural and industrial by-products.)

ZUCK, DR. ROBERT K., *Department of Botany, Drew University, Madison, N. J.*

ZUNDEL, DR. GEORGE LORENZO INGRAM, Associate Professor, Agricultural Extension, *Pennsylvania State College, State College, Pa.* (Smuts.)

DECEASED MEMBERS

R. A. HARPER
RALPH JUSTO-PRATS
D. H. LINDER
L. O. OVERHOLTS

CONSTITUTION AND BY-LAWS

CONSTITUTION

Art. 1. Name. The Society shall be known as the Mycological Society of America.

Art. 2. Membership.

(1) The Society shall consist of members and may include life members, patrons, honorary members, and corresponding members.

(2) Charter membership in the Society shall consist of the persons who, after the invitation of the Secretary, joined before or during the formal organization of the Society at the Atlantic City meetings in 1932.

Art. 3. Dues. The dues for regular members shall be five dollars a year. Any member may become a life member by paying one hundred dollars in one payment, or a patron by paying one thousand dollars, and upon election shall have all the privileges of members. Such funds obtained from life members and patrons shall constitute an endowment fund to be used as may be decided by the Council for the support of mycological publications or projects.

Annual dues of five dollars shall include subscription to the official organ of the Society, and shall be payable in advance on or before December 20. Bills for dues shall be sent to the members in October and it will be necessary to discontinue sending the journal to those whose dues have not been paid by December 20.

Art. 4. Membership and Election of Members.

(1) All persons interested in the study of the fungi shall be eligible to membership.

(2) Members may be elected at any regular meeting of the Society or in the interim between meetings may be elected by the Council. Application for membership must be endorsed by at least one member of the Society.

Art. 5. Officers. The officers of the Society shall consist of a President, Vice-President, and Secretary-Treasurer, whose duties shall be those usually performed by such officers. The President and Vice-President shall serve for one year and the Secretary-Treasurer for three years (or until their successors are elected). Any vacancies occurring in the interim between elections shall be filled by the Council.

The Council shall consist of the President, Vice-President, Secretary-Treasurer, and four Councilors. The Councilors shall be elected, two each year, to serve a term of two years. Two of the councilors shall be from east of the Mississippi (Minnesota is counted as west of the Mississippi) and two west. An individual may not hold two or more positions on the Council at one time.

The Council shall name a Historian to serve for an indeterminate period of years. It shall be the duty of the Historian to accumulate and preserve facts, papers, photographs, and other materials pertinent to a permanent historical record of the Society. The Historian shall not become a member of the Council by virtue of his office as Historian.

Art. 6. Editors and Committees. The editors of the official journal of the Society shall be elected by the Council. The President shall appoint all temporary committees that are to serve during his administration and shall fill all vacancies on standing committees that may occur during his term of office.

Art. 7. Election of Officers. The Secretary-Treasurer shall send to each member of the Society in October a ballot for the nomination of officers. If any nominations are lacking, the Council shall have power to make them. The three candidates for each office receiving the highest number of nominating votes shall be placed upon a final ballot to be sent to each member December 1. Should the nominating votes received by a candidate place him among the highest three for more than one office, his name shall appear on the final ballot for only the highest office. The offices rank in the order given in article 5. Votes shall be mailed to the Secretary-Treasurer and counted by the Council. A plurality vote shall elect.

Art. 8. Meetings. An annual meeting shall be held at such time and place each year as the Council may select (usually in connection with the A.A.A.S. meetings). An additional meeting for informal discussion and the carrying out of collecting forays shall be held in the summer or autumn at a time to be selected by the Council. Additional meetings, including special or local meetings for the presentation of papers or the carrying out of forays, may be arranged by the Council at its discretion.

Art. 9. Divisions. Branch organizations or units within the Society, known as Divisions, may be established on a geographical basis provided formal application, setting forth the reasons for the establishment of the Division, is made to the parent Society and approved by it.

Art. 10. Journal. The Society shall adopt or establish a journal which shall serve the Society as its official organ primarily for the publication of mycological papers by its members, for the publication of abstracts of the papers delivered at the annual or other meetings, and for the publication of the report of the Auditing Committee or of other reports, announcements, and business of the Society.

Art. 11. Amendments. These articles may be amended by a majority vote of the members voting at any regular meeting of the Society, provided that suggested amendments have been brought to the attention of the Council of the Society in time to be sent to all of the members at least one month previous to the meeting.

BY-LAWS

1. Programs. Programs for annual or other meetings shall be arranged by the Council.

2. Papers. Members wishing to present papers at the annual meeting shall submit to the Secretary-Treasurer the substance and conclusions of the papers in a clear and concise abstract of not more than 200 words. These shall be due on or before November 15, and the Secretary-Treasurer shall be authorized to refuse any received after that date. These abstracts will be

edited by the editorial committee of the official journal of the Society for subsequent publication in that organ. Members are urged not to submit titles or abstracts unless they expect to attend the meetings. Except by invitation no member shall offer more than two papers at any one meeting, papers of joint authorship being attributed to the author reading the paper.

3. Associates. Students and others not yet members of the Society may attend meetings and forays in the status of Associates, provided they are recommended to the Council by a member of the Society and pay a fee of one dollar. Such Associates, as they are not members, shall not have the privilege of voting and shall not receive the official journal of the Society, but shall enjoy the other privileges of the meetings and forays including the right to present one paper on the program.

4. Auditing. At each annual meeting the active President shall appoint an auditing committee to audit the accounts of the Society and of its official publication. An audited statement shall be published in the official organ of the Society.

5. Use of the Society's name. Unauthorized use of the name of the Mycological Society of America for advertising or other business ventures is prohibited. The circulation of any unauthorized literature shall be taken as prima facie evidence of the violation of the intent and purpose expressed in this by-law, and the member, after being properly notified, may be expelled from the Society by a majority vote of either the Society at its meetings, or by a majority vote of the Council.

6. These rules may be amended by a majority vote of the members voting at any regular meeting of the Society, provided that suggested amendments have been brought to the attention of the Council of the Society in time to be sent to all the members at least one month previous to the meeting.

CONTRACT WITH THE NEW YORK BOTANICAL GARDEN

The Mycological Society of America hereby adopts *Mycologia* as its official organ on the following terms:

1. *Mycologia* will continue to be published by the New York Botanical Garden, the editorial policies to be determined by an Editorial Board, consisting of a Managing Editor appointed by the New York Botanical Garden, and five Editors elected by the Mycological Society of America. The term of office of the five elected editors will be five years, except that at the start they will be designated to serve one to five years respectively. One editor will be elected annually, thereafter, to fill the place of each retiring editor.

The six members of the Editorial Board will elect an Editor-in-Chief for a term of five years, subject to the approval of the Council of the Society and the Administration of the New York Botanical Garden. He will be eligible for repeated reëlection. Final decision of all questions on editorial policy will be made by him, except that the Managing Editor will have full authority in all matters pertaining to the finances of the journal.

2. All personal subscribers now receiving *Mycologia* may become members of the Mycological Society of America if they so desire. Institutional subscribers to *Mycologia* are not to be regarded as members of the Society.

3. All members of the Mycological Society of America in good standing will receive *Mycologia*. In return the Society will transmit to the New York Botanical Garden, through the Managing Editor, four dollars per year for each such member.

4. The New York Botanical Garden agrees to spend on the publication and distribution of *Mycologia* all funds received from subscriptions, as well as all funds transmitted by the Mycological Society of America. The Garden further agrees to use for these purposes all sums received from the sale of those volumes of the journal which shall be published after this contract is put in force. Earlier volumes remain the property of the New York Botanical Garden. It is understood that the journal will be used by the Garden for exchange purposes as formerly. Should the contract be terminated, it is agreed by the Mycological Society of America that all excess stock of *Mycologia* then on hand will be regarded as the property of the New York Botanical Garden.

5. The New York Botanical Garden reserves the fourth cover page to be used without charge for the advertisement of its publications, including *Mycologia*. The other three cover pages will be used by the Mycological Society of America as it may see fit. All sums collected from paid advertising will be expended on the journal.

6. This contract may be altered at any time by mutual agreement of the New York Botanical Garden and the Mycological Society of America. It may be terminated at the end of any calendar year on six months written notice should it prove unsatisfactory to either party concerned.

7. The contract goes into effect at the beginning of the calendar year 1933.

PAST AND PRESENT OFFICERS

	PRESIDENT		VICE-PRESIDENT
1932	Wm. H. Weston, Jr.	1933	G. W. Martin
1933	C. L. Shear	1934	B. O. Dodge
1934	H. S. Jackson	1935	John Dearness
1935	B. O. Dodge	1936	A. H. R. Buller
1936	H. M. Fitzpatrick	1937	L. O. Overholts
1937	John Dearness	1938	E. B. Mains
1938	L. O. Overholts	1939	D. H. Linder
1939	H. H. Whetzel	1940	E. A. Bessey
1940	D. H. Linder	1941	W. H. Snell
1941	E. A. Bessey	1942	J. N. Couch
1942	E. B. Mains	1943	F. D. Kern
1943	J. N. Couch	1944	N. E. Stevens
1944	G. W. Martin	1945	G. B. Cummins
1945	F. D. Kern	1946	J. A. Stevenson
1946	G. B. Cummins	1947	J. H. Miller
1947	J. A. Stevenson		

SECRETARY-TREASURER

1932–35	H. M. Fitzpatrick
1936–38	D. H. Linder
1939–41	J. N. Couch
1942–44	G. B. Cummins
1945–47	F. K. Sparrow

COUNCILORS

1932	N. E. Stevens
1932–33	H. S. Jackson
1933–34	C. R. Orton
1934–35	L. O. Overholts
1935–36	C. L. Shear
1936–37	B. O. Dodge
1937–38	H. M. Fitzpatrick
1938–39	W. H. Weston
1939–40	L. O. Overholts
1940–41	H. H. Whetzel
1941–42	F. D. Kern
1942–43	D. H. Linder
1943	F. D. Heald
1943–44	C. W. Dodge
1943–44	E. B. Mains
1944–45	Lee Bonar
1944–45	J. N. Couch
1945	J. A. Stevenson
1945–46	G. W. Martin
1946	J. H. Miller
1946–47	S. M. Zeller
1946–47	F. D. Kern
1947–48	G. B. Cummins
1947–48	J. C. Gilman

EDITORIAL BOARD OF MYCOLOGIA

1933–45	F. J. Seaver, Managing Editor and Editor-in-Chief
1946–	A. H. Smith, Editor-in-Chief
1946–	F. J. Seaver, Managing Editor

1933	H. M. Fitzpatrick
1933–34	J. A. Stevenson
1933–35	F. A. Wolf
1933–36	G. R. Bisby
1933–37	E. B. Mains
1934–38	G. W. Martin
1935–39	J. A. Stevenson
1936–40	F. A. Wolf
1937–41	J. N. Couch (resigned Dec. 1939)
1940–41	F. K. Sparrow
1938–42	S. M. Zeller
1939–43	H. S. Jackson
1940–44	J. A. Stevenson
1941–45	J. H. Miller
1942–46	J. G. Hopkins
1943–47	A. H. Smith
1944–48	W. W. Ray
1945–49	B. O. Dodge
1946–47	S. M. Pady
1946–50	E. K. Cash
1947–51	N. F. Conant

MEMBERSHIP COMMITTEE

W. L. White, Chairman
G. D. Darker
John Ehrlich
M. A. Petty
H. R. Rosen
Morris Moore
C. E. Yarwood
M. P. Backus
E. B. Mains
S. M. Pady
René Pomerleau
Roderick Sprague
G. F. Weber
J. R. Hardison
W. H. Weston
E. W. Mason

NOMENCLATURE COMMITTEE

J. A. Stevenson, Chairman
G. W. Fischer
F. D. Kern
A. H. Smith
J. N. Couch
L. E. Wehmeyer
D. P. Rogers
C. W. Dodge
G. B. Cummins

COMMITTEE ON MEDICAL MYCOLOGY

C. W. Emmons, Chairman
R. W. Benham
A. L. Carrion
N. F. Conant
Arden Howell, Jr.
J. G. Hopkins
E. D. DeLamater

REPRESENTATIVES ON THE COUNCIL OF THE A.A.A.S.

W. H. Snell (1947)
W. G. Solheim (1948)

REPRESENTATIVE TO THE NATIONAL RESEARCH COUNCIL

N. E. Stevens (1948)

REPRESENTATIVE TO THE EDITORIAL COMMITTEE, AMERICAN JOURNAL OF BOTANY

Josiah Lowe (1949)

REPRESENTATIVES TO COUNCIL OF UNION OF AMERICAN BIOLOGICAL SOCIETIES

J. S. Karling (1947)
W. L. White (1947)

MYCOLOGICAL SOCIETY OF AMERICA

FINANCIAL STATEMENT

(Jan. 1, 1946–Sept. 30, 1946) [1]

Balance on hand, Dec. 31, 1945:		
Cash	$ 712.40	
Savings account	395.98	
Bonds	840.00	
Total	$1948.38	$1948.38
Receipts:		
Annual dues, back numbers of MYCOLOGIA, reprints	$ 981.86	
Interest, savings account	5.31	
Total	$ 987.17	$ 987.17
Grand total		$2935.55
Expenditures:		
Subscriptions to MYCOLOGIA, back numbers, reprints	$ 787.36	
Printing, addressograph, etc.	156.53	
Letterheads, postage, telephone, etc., for Sec.-Treas.	51.87	
Secretarial assistance	14.63	
Secretary's expenses, St. Louis meetings	69.39	
Letterheads, postage, Editor-in-Chief MYCOLOGIA	53.12	
Editorial assistance	96.00	
Bank charges	1.19	
Total	$1230.09	$1230.09
Balance on hand, Sept. 30, 1946:		
Cash	$ 464.17	
Savings account	401.29	
Bonds	840.00	
Total	$1705.46	$1705.46
Grand total		$2935.55

F. K. SPARROW,
Sec.-Treasurer

Examined and found correct:

(Signed) ARTHUR B. HILLEGAS,
Chairman, Auditing Committee
JOHN EHRLICH, 1-27-47

[1] By vote of the Society at the St. Louis Meeting, the fiscal year was changed to Oct. 1–Sept. 30.

MYCOLOGIA

FINANCIAL STATEMENT

(July 1, 1945–June 30, 1946)

Unexpended reserve		$ 3183.51
Current receipts (joint funds):		
Mycological Society of America	$1719.36	
Subscriptions	2813.74	
Sale of back sets (25–)	775.89	
Contributions for excess pages	203.79	
	$5512.78	
Special funds:		
Sale of back sets (1–24) plus index	$ 711.46	
Interest on Endowment Fund	410.00	
	$1121.46	
Total receipts		$ 6634.24
Total on hand		$ 9817.75
Cost of printing and distribution:		
Six issues	$4063.13	
Reprinting exhausted issues	778.00	
Miscellaneous, postage, etc.	193.86	
	$5034.99	$ 5034.99
Balance		$ 4782.76
Transferred to Endowment Fund		1000.00
Unexpended reserve		$ 3782.76
Endowment Fund		12000.00

The above figures have been officially audited by Price, Waterhouse & Co., and found correct.

(Signed) FRED J. SEAVER,
Managing Editor

INDEX TO VOLUME XXXIX [1]

INDEX TO AUTHORS AND TITLES

Anderson, Kermit W. and Skinner, Charles E. Yeasts in decomposing fleshy fungi 165–170

Anonymous. Prevention of Deterioration Abstracts 743–744

Antikajian, Grace. *Rhizophydium chitinophilum* 612–616, 20 figures

Barnett, Horace L. and Lilly, Virgil Greene. The relation of thiamin to the production of perithecia by *Ceratostomella fimbriata* 699–708

Campbell, William Andrew. A new species of *Coniothyrium* parasitic on sclerotia 190–195, 1 figure

Carvajal, Fernando. Screening tests for antibiotics 128–130; The production of spores in submerged cultures by some Streptomyces 426–440, 7 figures

Cook, Melville Thurston. Species of *Synchytrium* in Louisiana IV. Two new species of *Synchytrium* 351–357, 4 figures

Crandall, Bowen S. A new *Phytophthora* causing root and collar rot of cinchona in Peru 218–223

Critopoulos, P. D. Production of teliospores and uredospores of *Puccinia graminis* on *Berberis cretica* in nature 145–151, 1 figure

Cummins, George Baker. Some problems in mycological taxonomy 627–634

Davidson, Ross Wallace, Lombard, Frances F., and Hirt, Ray R. Fungi causing decay in wooden boats 313–327, 4 figures

—— **and Mielke, James L.** *Fomes robustus,* a heart-rot fungus on cacti and other desert plants 210–217, 3 figures

Dowding, Eleanor Silver. *Haplosporangium* in Canadian rodents 372–373

Downing, Mary H. (with White, W. Lawrence). The identity of *"Metarrhizium glutinosum"* 546–555, 2 figures

Drechsler, Charles. A nematode-strangling *Dactylella* with broad quadriseptate conidia 5–20, 2 figures; Three zoöpagaceous fungi that capture and consume soil-inhabiting rhizopods 253–281, 8 figures; Three new species of *Zoöpage* predaceous on terricolous rhizopods 379–408, 7 figures

Dulaney, Eugene L. Some aspects of Penicillin production by *Aspergillus nidulans* 570–581; Penicillin production by the *Aspergillus nidulans* group 582–586

Fay, Dolores J. *Chytriomyces spinosus* nov. sp. 152–157, 39 figures

Georg, Lucille K. A simple and rapid method for obtaining monospore cultures of fungi 368–371, 2 figures

[1] This index prepared by Aurèle La Rocque.

Gilkey, Helen M. New or otherwise noteworthy species of Tuberales 441–452, 17 figures

Gray, W. D. and Martin, George Willard. Improvements on the soil burial testing method 358–367, 5 figures; The growth of fungi on asphalt-treated paper 587–601, 7 figures

Groves, James Walton. *Pezicula Morthieri* on *Rhamnus* 328–333, 3 figures

Hahn, Glenn Gardner. Analysis of Peck's types of *Meliola balsamicola* and *Asterina nuda* 479–490, 2 figures; A new combination for *Brunchorstia gibbosa* 494–495

Hansen, Hans Nicholas (with Hwang, Shuh-Wei and Snyder, William Cowperthwaite). Increased perithecium formation and hybridization in flooded cultures of a homothallic ascomycete 196–199, 1 figure

Hazen, Elizabeth L. *Microsporum audouini:* the effect of yeast extract, thiamine, pyridoxine, and *Bacillus weidmaniensis* on the colony characteristics and macroconidial formation 200–209, 4 figures

Hesseltine, Clifford W. Viability of some mold cultures 126–128

Hirt, Ray R. (with Davidson, Ross Wallace, and Lombard, Francis F.). Fungi causing decay in wooden boats 313–327, 4 figures

Hwang, Shuh-Wei, Hansen, Hans Nicholas, and Snyder, William Cowperthwaite. Increased perithecium formation and hybridization in flooded cultures of a homothallic ascomycete 196–199, 1 figure

Jackson, Herbert Spencer. *Trichomonascus,* a new genus among simple Ascomycetes 709–715, 20 figures

Johnson, Aaron G. (with Sprague, Roderick). *Selenophoma* on grasses, III. 737–742

Jones, Richard Chapin. The Feulgen reaction as a cytological technique with *Allomyces arbusculus* 109–112

Kanouse, Bessie Bernice. The Polyporaceae of New York State (The genus *Poria*). (Review) 250; A survey of the Discomycete flora of the Olympic National Park and adjacent areas 635–689, 35 figures

Karling, John Sidney. Brazilian Chytrids. X. New species with sunken opercula 56–70, 56 figures; *Lagenidium humanum,* a saprophyte isolated on dead human skin 224–230, 39 figures

Kern, Frank Dunn, and West, Erdman. Another Gymnosporangial connection 120–125, 3 figures

Korf, Richard Paul. *Seaverinia Geranii* 743

Lilly, Virgil Greene (with Barnett, Horace L.). The relation of thiamin to the production of perithecia by *Ceratostomella fimbriata* 699–708

Lombard, Frances F. (with Davidson, Ross Wallace, and Hirt, Ray R.). Fungi causing decay in wooden boats 313–327, 4 figures

Mains, Edwin B. New and interesting species of *Cordyceps* 535–545, 3 figures

Marshall, Rush Porter (with Waterman, Alma May). A new species of *Cristulariella* associated with a leaf spot of maple 690–698, 2 figures

Martin, George Willard. Taxonomic notes on Myxomycetes. II. 453–462

—— **(with Gray, W. D.).** Improvements on the soil burial testing method 358–367, 5 figures; The growth of fungi on asphalt-treated paper 587–601, 7 figures

Mielke, James L. (with Davidson, Ross Wallace). *Fomes robustus,* a heart-rot fungus on cacti and other desert plants 210–217, 3 figures

Mix, A. J. *Taphrina Osmundae* Nishida and *Taphrina Higginsii* sp. nov. 71–76, 1 figure

Morgan, Thomas L. (with Page, Robert M., and Sherf, Arden F.). The effect of temperature and relative humidity on the longevity of the conidia of *Helminthosporium oryzae* 158–164, 1 figure

Morse, Elizabeth Eaton (with Smith, Alexander Hanchett). The genus *Cantharellus* in the Western United States 497–534, 13 figures

Murrill, William Alphonso. New Combinations 132; *Fomes fraxineus* in Florida 251; Red Fly-Agaric in Florida 251

Olive, Lindsay Shepherd. Notes on the Tremellales of Georgia 90–108, 16 figures; Cytology of the teliospores, basidia, and basidiospores of *Sphenospora kevorkianii* Linder 409–425, 4 figures

Page, Robert M., Sherf, Arden F., and Morgan, Thomas L. The effect of temperature and relative humidity on the longevity of the conidia of *Helminthosporium oryzae* 158–164, 1 figure

Pearson, A. A. Jakob E. Lange 1–4, portrait

Pollack, Flora G. Two additions to the Fungi Imperfecti 617–621, 1 figure

Rogers, Donald Philip. A new gymnocarpous heterobasidiomycete with gasteromycetous basidia 556–564, 1 figure

Rusden, Philip L. David Hunt Linder. September 24, 1899–November 10, 1946 133–144, portrait

Seaver, Fred Jay. Photographs and descriptions of cup-fungi—XLIII. *Seaverinia* 113–119, 1 figure; Studies in Science. (Review) 131; Mycologia, Financial Statement 772

Sherf, Arden F. (with Page, Robert M., and Morgan, Thomas L.). The effect of temperature and relative humidity on the longevity of the conidia of *Helminthosporium oryzae* 158–164, 1 figure

Singer, Rolf. New genera of fungi. III. 77–89; Type studies on Basidiomycetes III. 171–189

—— **and Smith, Alexander Hanchett.** Additional notes on the genus *Leucopaxillus* 725–736, 3 figures

Skinner, Charles E. (with Anderson, Kermit W.). Yeasts in decomposing fleshy fungi 165–170

Smith, Alexander Hanchett. Specimens Wanted 251; Books and World Recovery 493–494

—— **and Morse, Elizabeth Eaton.** The genus *Cantharellus* in the Western United States 497–534, 13 figures

—— **and Walters, Maurice B.** Notes on the genus *Armillaria* 622–625, 1 figure

—— **(with Singer, Rolf).** Additional notes on the genus *Leucopaxillus* 725–736, 3 figures

Snyder, William Cowperthwaite (with Hwang, Shuh-Wei, and Hansen, Hans Nicholas). Increased perithecium formation and hybridization in flooded cultures of a homothallic ascomycete 196–199, 1 figure

Sparrow, Frederick Kroeber, Jr. Mycological Society of America. Directory 745–770; Financial Statement 771

Sprague, Roderick. An undescribed species of *Sporotrichum* on *Agropyron* 349–350, 1 figure

—— **and Johnson, Aaron G.** *Selenophoma* on grasses, III. 737–742

Stevenson, John Albert. Lohwag's Anatomie der Asco- und Basidiomyceten. (Review) 249–250; George Grant Hedgcock 131–132; Mycological Society of America. Report of the 1946 Foray 491–493, 1 figure

Stuntz, Daniel Elliot. Studies in the genus *Inocybe*. I. New and noteworthy species from Washington 21–55, 50 figures

Thirumalachar, Mandayam Jeersannidhi. Some noteworthy rusts—II. 231–248, 18 figures; Brief notes on the genera *Stereostratum* Magn. and *Anthomycetella* Syd. 334–340, 7 figures; Species of the genera *Doassansia, Doassansiopsis,* and *Burrillia* in India 602–611, 9 figures

Vanterpool, Thomas Clifford. *Selenophoma linicola* sp. nov. on flax in Saskatchewan 341–348, 10 figures

Waksman, Selman A. What is an antibiotic or an antibiotic substance? 565–569

Walters, Maurice B. (with Smith, Alexander Hanchett). Notes on the genus *Armillaria* 622–625, 1 figure

Waterman, Alma May, and Marshall, Rush Porter. A new species of *Cristulariella* associated with a leaf spot of maple 690–698, 2 figures

Wehmeyer, Lewis Edgar. Studies on some fungi from northwestern Wyoming. IV. Miscellaneous 463–478, 2 figures

West, Erdman (with Kern, Frank Dunn). Another Gymnosporangial connection 120–125, 3 figures

White, W. Lawrence, and Downing, Mary H. The identity of *"Metarrhizium glutinosum"* 546–555, 2 figures

Wilhelm, Stephen. The dual phenomenon in the dermatophytes 716–724, 2 figures

Wilson, Charles Maye. Coprophilous Ascomycetes of Virginia 374–377

Zeller, Sanford Myron. More notes on Gasteromycetes 282–312, 11 figures

INDEX TO GENERA AND SPECIES

New names, the final members of new combinations, and the page where the formal description appears, are in **bold face type.** Mistakes in the spelling of scientific names encountered in the text are corrected in the index.

Abortiporus 189; borealis 189; dealbatus 189; distortus 189; humilis 189; Peckianus 189; subabortivus 188
Absidia 127
Abstoma 306; **Townei 306**
Acanthocystis 82
Acaulopage 263, 268, 269, 278, 379, 405; **crobylospora** 270, 272, **275,** 276, 280, 397; gomphoclada 390; **ischnospora** 265, **267,** 279, 280, 380, 382, 383; marantica 254, 390; stenospora 383; tetraceros 263, 382
Achorion gypseum 716, 720, 723
Actinomucor 127
Actinomyces albus 428, 430
Adelopus 479, 486, 490; balsamicola 479, 487; balsamicola *f.* Douglasii 490; Gäumanni 480, 488; nudus 486–489
Aecidium 246; hyalinum 123; **Memecyli 245**
Agaricus 86, 87; amarus 732; arvensis 167; campestris 166, 167; cyaneus 188; decorosus 622; strigiceps 85; trisulphuratus 77, 87
Aleuria 668; aurantia 637
Aleurina atrovinosa 637; pseudotreichispora 668
Allomyces 109; arbuscula 109, 110
Alternaria 127, 344; Solani 16
Amanita 177, 178, 306; muscaria 167, 251; pantherina 54; ruber 251; verna 167
Amanitopsis vaginata 167
Anthomyces 337
Anthomycetella 334, 336, 337, 339; Canarii 337, 339, 340
Anthracophyllum 79
Apostemidium guernisaci 637; vibrisseoides 637
Arachnion 285
Araiospora 142
Arcangeliella **lactarioides 282**
Armillaria 80, 250, 622, 624; **decorosa 622,** 623, 624; luteovirens 624; luteovirens *f.* **alba 625;** mellea 166, 167
Arrhenia 498
Arthrobotrys 19; dactyloides 5, 6, 12, 16; oligospora 276
Ascobolus americanus 374; geophilus 374, 637; glaber 374, 638; immersus 375; Leveillei 375; magnificus 375; stercorarius 375, 638; striisporus 375; viridulus 375; Winteri 375
Ascochyta 477; Heraclei 475
Ascophanus 640; argenteus 375; **brunneus** 636, **638,** 689; carneus 375; cervarius 638; granulatus 639, 640; granulatus *var.* **robustus** 636, **640;** lacteus 375; ochraceus 640; **Velenovskýi** 636, **640;** vicinus 375
Aspergillus 126–128, 538, 570, 579, 582, 587, 591, 592, 594, 597, 598; caespitosus 582, 583, 585; clavatus 569; fischeri 127; flavipes 582, 586; flavus 126, 570, 579, 582, 586, 587; fumigatus 127, 569, 587; giganteus 579, 582, 586; nidulans 570–572, 576, 578–580, 582–586; niger 126; oryzae 126, 582, 586, 587; parasiticus 582, 586; quadrilineatus 583; rugulosus 583; unguis 583, 585; variecolor 582, 583, 585; versicolor 127, 587; wentii 126
Asterella 482; nuda 483, 484, 487
Asterina 485, 489; balsamicola 480, 487; nuda 479, 480, 482–487, 489
Asterophlyctis sarcoptoides 67
Asterotus 79
Atractium Therryanum 329, 330
Auricularia auricularis 90

Badhamia 453; capsulifera 453; hyalina 453; magna 453, 454; utricularis 453, 454
Barssia 447; oregonensis 451
Bartalinia 618, 620, 621; **nolinae** 619, **620**
Bdellospora 379
Belonidium 668; Schnabelianum 668
Belonioscypha **miniata** 636, **640,** 689
Boletus chrysenteron 167; Satanas 167
Bondarzewia 189; Berkeleyi 189; montana 189
Botryosphaeria 93, 108
Botrytis 113–116, 119, 717, 719, 723; cinerea 116; depraedans 691; **Geranii 116,** 118

Bovista 287, 306
Brunchorstia 494; **Boycei 494;** gibbosa 494; laricina 494; pinea 494
Bubakia 247
Bulgaria 683; melastoma 683
Burrillia 602, 606–608, 610; **Ajrekari 607,** 610, 611; anomala 607; Narasimhanii 602, 606, 607, 610; pustulata 610

Caeoma Botryapites 120
Calbovista subsculpta 297
Callistosporium 81
Calocera cornea 105
Calvarula 283, 284; excavata 283, 312
Calvatia 282, 285, 300, 302, 306; arctica 298, 299; caelata 302; cretacea 297–299, 312; cyathiformis 167, 299, 300; defodiodis 308; fragilis 300; **fumosa 300,** 312; gigantea 167; lepidophora 251; lilacina *var.* occidentalis 300; **Lloydii 301,** 302, 312; **ochrogleba 302,** 312; **rubrotincta 303; subcretacea 298,** 299, 312; **subpratense 305,** 312; tatrensis 302, 312
Cantharellula 500; umbonata 501
Cantharellus 497–501, 519, 533; albidus 501, 511, 512; amethysteus 514; aurantiacus 500; Bonarii 500, 502, 521, 525, 527, 528, 530; brevipes 499, 506, 507, 510; cibarius 499, 502, 507, 511, 512, 515; cibarius *var.* janthinoxanthus 507; cibarius *var.* neglectus 507; clavatus 498, 499, 502, 503, 505–507, 509, 510; floccosus 500, 502, 507, 519, 525, 527, 528, 530; floccosus *f.* **excavatus** 522, 523, **525;** floccosus *f.* **rainierensis 521,** 524, 525; floccosus *f.* typicus 520–522, 525; floccosus *f.* **Wilsonii 523,** 526, 527; infundibuliformis 502, 532–534; **Kauffmannii** 500, 502, **516,** 517–521; lutescens 532; mexicanus 507; multiplex 501, 502, 504, 508; olidus 500; princeps 519; **pseudoclavatus** 498, 499, 502, **505,** 506, 507, 510; sphaerosporus 534; **subalbidus** 499, 502, **510,** 511–513, tubaeformis 500, 502, 530–533; umbonatus 500; Underwoodii 498; **Wilkinsae** 500, 502, **528,** 529
Catastoma 306; ater 307; Brandegeei 307; Johnstoni 309; levisporum 310; luteolum 310; Townei 306; Uplandii 311
Catenomyces persicinus 59, 69
Caulocarpa 441; montana 422, 452
Cenangella Morthieri 329
Cenangium Abietis 641; ferruginosum 641; Morthieri 328, 329, 331
Ceratostomella 708; fimbriata 699–701, 706, 707; pluriannulata 706
Cerotelium 238; morobeanum 238; **Wagateae 237,** 248
Chaconia 339, 421; Butleri 339
Chaetomium 127, 374, 587, 591–594, 596, 598–600; ampullare 375; bostrychodes 375; caprinum 375; crispatum 375; globosum 375, 546, 587, 591, 592, 596; murorum 375; subspirale 375, 376
Chanterel Chanterellus 512
Chlorociboria 689; **aeruginascens** 636, **641;** aeruginosum 641
Chlorosplenium 641; chlora 641
Chrysomyxa Arctostaphyli 469
Chytriomyces 152, 156; aureus 152, 154, 155, 157; hyalinus 152, 154, 155, 157; **spinosus** 152, **153,** 154, 156, 157
Ciboria 642; caucus 642; rufescens 636, 642; rufofusca 642; tenuistipes 642
Circinella 127
Cistella 643; dentata 643; Geelmuydenii 643; xylita 644
Cladochytrium 68; replicatum 68, 69
Claudopus cyaneus 187
Clavaria aurea 167; cristata 167; stricta 167
Clithris graphis 644; Juniperi 644
Clitocybe 78, 82–84, 500; amara 735; aurantiaca 501; brevibasidiata 77, 84; circinata 79; gigantea 733; olida 501; Rappiana 725, 735, 736
Coccidioides immitis 373
Cochlonema 278, 379, 405; agamum 254; megalosomum 254; pumilum 394
Coemansia 143
Coleomyces 131
Coleosporium 131; helianthi 420, 424; Solidaginis 469
Collybia 81; dryophila 82; praemultifolia 80; radicata 167
Coniophora cerebella 315; puteana 315
Coniothyrium 190, 191, 193–195; **minitans 191,** 192–195
Conocybe 88, 89; tenera 88
Coprinus 2, 168; atramentarius 167; comatus 166, 167; ebulbosus 166, 167; ephemerus 474; micaceus 166, 167

Corbulopsora 236; **Cumminsii 235,** 236, 248
Cordyceps 535, 537, 538, 540, 541, 545; brasiliensis 538, 539; curculionum 540, 541; entomorhiza 540; dipterigena 542; flavobrunnescens 544; joaquiensis 538, 540; militaris 535, 537, 539; myrmecophila 544; olivacea 538–540, 545; olivaceo-virescens 538–540; **olivascens 537,** 538, 540; Puiggarii 540; **salebrosa 541,** 542; sphecocephala 540; **venezuelensis 543; washingtonensis 535,** 536
Corticium 334, 709; confluens 709, 712, 713
Cortinaria 132; albidiformis 132; amarissima 132; atribadia 132; campestris 132; citriniceps 132; cylindrispora 132; deflexa 132; equestriformis 132; fimbriata 132; hebelomoides 132; lacticeps 132; largiformis 132; oreades 132; perviolacea 132; privigniformis 132; pusilla 132; squalidiformis 132; subcamphorata 132; subfimbriata 132; subglobispora 132; sublilacina 132; viscibadia 132; Watsonii 132; Weberi 132
Cortinarius 132; **albidiformis 132; amarissimus 132; atribadius 132; campestris 132; citriniceps 132; cylindrisporus 132; deflexus 132; equestriformis 132; fimbriatus 132; hebelomoides 132; lacticeps 132; largiformis 132; oreades 132; perviolaceus 132; privigniformis 132; pusillus 132; squalidiformis 132; subcamphoratus 132; subfimbriatus 132; subglobisporus 132; sublilacinus 132; viscibadius 132; Watsonii 132; Weberi 132**
Cortinellus decorosus 622
Coryne 674
Craterellus 498, 503; carneus 507; clavatus 507; multiplex 502
Cremeogaster 284; klikae 284; levisporus 283
Cribraria 455; atrofusca 454, 455; dictyospora 455; piriformis 454, 455
Cristulariella 690, 691, 698; depraedans 690, 691, 697, 698; **pyramidalis 692,** 693, 695–698
Cronartium 131, 335; Commandrae 469
Crossopsora Zizyphi 338
Crumenula 494, 495; abietina 494; laricina 494
Cryptococcus 165, 167, 168; **californicus 169;** pulcherrimus 166, 169; **spaericus 169; utilis 166,** 169; uvae 166, 169
Cryptopus 488; nudus 487
Cryptosporiopsis 329; versiformis 329
Cryptosporium 494; Boycei 494
Ctenoderma 421
Cudonia circinans 644; grisea 645; monticola 645
Cumminsiella sanguinea 469
Cunninghamella 127
Cyathicula alpina 645; aquilina 645
Cylindrosporium 477; hamatum 477; Heraclei 475–477; **Umbelliferarum 475,** 477
Cystoagaricus 85, 86–88; **Strobilomyces 86,** 87, 88; **trisulphuratus 87**
Cystoderma 85, 624; cinnabarinum 85
Cystopage 379

Dacrymyces 90, 91, 94, 99, 104; abietinus 103, 108; deliquescens 94, 103, 104; Ellisii 103, 104; minor 94, 103, 104; pedunculatus 105
Dacryomitra nuda 105
Dactylaria 16; brochopaga 5, 6, 16; psychrophila 16; pulchra 277; thaumasia 16
Dactylella 5, 16, 19, 278; atractoides 277; bembicodes 5, 6, 13, 18; **coelobrocha** 7, 9, **17,** 19, 20; doedycoides 5, 8, 13; ellipsospora 14; heptameres 277; heterospora 5, 8, 13; rhombospora 277; rhopalota 277; tenuis 277; tylopaga 254
Daedalea 188; confragosa 167; quercina 315, 317, 326, 327
Dasyscypha 646; Agassizii 646; **capitata** 636, **646;** elegantula 646; fusco-brunnea 646, 647; pulverulenta *var.* purpurascens 647
Deconica 86
Delitschia leporina 377
Dendryphium 392, 617; **obstipum 617,** 619
Dermatea 333; acerina 333; micula 330; Micula 331
Dermea 328, 329, 333; acerina 328; micula 328
Desmazierella acicola 647
Diacanthodes 189; philippinensis 188, 189
Dicellomyces gloeosporus 103
Dictydium magnum 453

Diderma 456; cor-rubrum 455, 456; Lyallii 456; montanum 455, 456; radiatum 457
Didymaria 474, 475; conferta 474, 475
Didymium complanatum 457, 458; confluens 457; crustaceum 457; melanospermum 457; Serpula 457; squamulosum 461
Didymopsora 244
Dimerium 485, 489; Juniperi 485
Dimerosporium 482, 485, 489; balsamicolum 479, 484–487
Diorchidium 421, 422; pallidum 409; piptadeniae 421
Diplophlyctis 56
Discina 650; apiculata 647; **olympiana** 636, **648,** 689; perlata 648, 658
Discinella Boudieri 650; **washingtonensis** 636, **650,** 689
Disciotis 650
Disciseda 311; **ater 307; Brandegeei** 288, **307,** 308, 312; candida 307, 309; **defodiodis 308,** 312; hypogaea 310; **Johnstonii 309; levispora** 308, **310; luteola 310; uplandii** 307, **311**
Doassansia 602–604, 606, 610, 611; Alismatis 602, 603; Eichorniae 607; Hygrophilae 602, 603; Nymphaeae 604
Doassansiopsis 602–604, 606; Martianoffiana 603, 604; **Nymphaeae 604,** 611; pustulata 606

Eccilia 187
Elaphomyces 143
Endochytrium 60, 68; operculatum 69
Endophyllum 244
Endoptychum 559
Enteridium 458; liceoides 458, 459; minutum 458, 459; olivaceum 458, 459; Rozeanum 458, 459; yabeanum 458, 459
Entoloma cyaneum 187
Entophlyctis 67; aurea 67
Epidermophyton 200; floccosum 717–719, 721, 722
Erysiphe polygoni 469
Eu-Cantharellus 499
Euconocybe 89
Eudiderma 456
Eudoassansia 603
Excavatus 500
Exidia 99; Cokeri 98, 108; nucleata 98, 99; recisa 96; spiculata 96, 108; spiculosa 96
Exobasidium Vaccinii 473

Femsjonia pezizaeformis 105, 108
Fomes 210, 212–217, 327; arctostaphyli 212, 213, 215, 216; earlei 212; fomentarius 143; fraxineus 251; igniarius 212, 213, 216; juniperinus 212; officinalis 317; Pini 474; rimosus 213, 215; robustus 210–216; roseus 315, 316, 318, 321, 322; subroseus 321, 322; texanus 210, 212, 213, 215, 216
Fusarium 19, 127, 494, 724; Poae 350
Fusoma Heraclei 477

Gambleola 244; cornuta 243, 244, 248
Gelatinodiscus 636; flavida 651
Gelopellis **hahashimensis 284;** Thaxteri 284
Genea arenaria 451; cerebriformis 451; Gardneri 451; Harknessii 451; intermedia 451
Geopetalum 82
Geopora 447; glabra 446–448; Harknessii 451; magnata 451
Geopyxis cupularis 650; vulcanalis 650
Gibberella roseum 196
Gloeotulasnella pinicola 107
Godronia Davidsoni 651; urceolus 651
Gomphus 499; clavatus 508; truncatus 508
Guepinia 563; elegans 104, 108; spathularia 105
Guepiniopsis chrysocomus 105, 108
Gymnopilus 83; sapineus 83
Gymnopus praemultifolius 77, 80
Gymnosporangium 93, 120–123, 422; biseptatum 121; clavariaeforme 120; Ellisii 121; fraternum 121; globosum 122; hyalinum 123–125; juvenescens 469; juniperinum 120; Sabinae 120
Gyrocratera 445
Gyromitra esculenta 688

Haplochalara 143
Haplosporangium 127, 372; parvum 372, 373
Helicoceras 142
Helicodesmus 142
Helicostylum 127
Helminthosporium 392, 401; oryzae 158, 159, 161–163
Helotium 652, 680, 681, 689; bryogenum 651; caraborum 651; citrinum 652; destructor 651, 652; epiphyllum 652; fuscobrunneum 651; gemmarum 680; imberbe 652; Phialea 652; scutula *var.*

caudatum 653; scutula *var.* grossulariae 653; scutula *f.* Rubi 653; turbinatum 651
Helvella 688; californica 653; crispa 468, 654; elastica 654; esculenta 654; infula 654; lacunosa 654, 688; mitra 654
Hemileia 231, 232; Chlorocodonis 234; **mysorensis 232,** 234, 248; scitula 234; sonensis 232; Wrightiae 231
Hemileiopsis Wrightiae 231
Hemimycena 84; fibula 84
Heteropatella 464, 465; lacera 464; umbilicata 465
Heterosphaeria 464, 465; Linariae 464, 465; Patella 464, 465; Patella *var.* Lojkae 464
Holocotylon 282, 285, 288; **anomalum** 285, **287,** 288; brandegeeanum 286; mexicanum 286, 287; rigidum 286; texense 287
Humaria 640, 655, 668; **albocincta** 636, **655; coprinaria** 636, **655; crucipila** 636, **655; diplotricha** 636, **656; erinacea** 636, **656;** granulatus 639; granulata *var.* robusta 640; granulata *var.* typica 640; **Lusatiae 656; melaloma** 636, **656;** rustica 659; setosa 657; scutellata 657; **stellata** 636, **657,** 658, 689; stercorea 658; **theleboloides** 636, **658**
Humariella 668; pseudotrechispora 668
Humarina 655; granulata 639; ochroleuca 658; purpurea 468; semiimmersa 659; **washingtonensis** 636, **659,** 689
Hyalina crenato-marginata 659
Hyalopeziza 660; caricis 660; ciliata 660; **Pteridis** 636, **660**
Hyalopsora Polypodii 469
Hyaloria 560, 561, 563; Pilacre 556
Hyaloscypha alniseda 661; atomaria 556, 563; hyalina 661
Hydnobolites californicus 451
Hydnotrya 441, 442, 445, 447, 448; carnea 446, 448; cubispora 446, 448, 451; ellipsospora 445–448, 452; Tulasnei 446; **variiformis 444,** 446–448, 452; **yukonensis 445,** 446, 448, 452
Hydnum erinaceus 315
Hygrocybe 83, 84; Cantharellus 83
Hygrophorus 3, 178; russuliformis 178; subsordidus 178
Hymenoscypha 681; alniella 680; subcarnea 652
Hypholoma appendiculatum 166; incertum 167
Hypocopra gigaspora 377
Hypomyces ipomoeae 199; solani 196, 198, 199; solani *f.* cucurbitae 199, *723*
Hypsizygus 77, 78, 79, 82; **tessulatus 78,** 79
Hysterangium hahashimense 284; stoloniferum *var.* **brevisporum 288**
Hysterographium prominens 661

Illosporium diedickeanum 691
Inocybe 21, 23, 25, 27, 29, 31, 35, 37, 43, 44, 45, 49, 50, 52, 54, 55, 86; albodisca 22, 24, 55; Bresadolae 24; brunnea 27, 54; Casimiri 39; castanea 24, 25, 55; **chelanensis 26,** 27, 55; cicatricata 27, 28, 55; decipientoides 28, 30, 31, 55; dulcamara 31, 32, 55; eutheles 474; fastigiata 46; fulvella 32, 33, 55; fulvida 38; geophylla 35; geophylla *var.* lateritia 33, 34, 35, 55; geophylla *f.* perplexa 33, 35; globocystis 31; Godeyi 35; grammata 24; hiulca 24; **Hotsoniana 36,** 55; lanuginosa 39, 45; leptophylla 38, 39, 55; lucifuga 39, 40, 55; mixtilis 50; obscura 40–42, 44, 55; obscura *var.* purpurea 41; obscura *var.* rubens 42, 44, 55; perbrevis 48; petiginosa 33; Poujoli 38; Rennyi 27, 44, 45, 55; rimosa 167, 474; sororia 45, 46, 55; subdecurrens 47, 48, 55; tomentosa 48; trechispora 48, 50, 55; umbrina 50, 51, 55; viscidula 51, 52, 55; **volvata 52,** 53–55

Karlingia 67, 68; **granulata 57,** 59, 60, 61, 63, 65, 68–70; **hyalina 63,** 64–66, 68, 69, 70; rosea 57, 59–67, 69, 70; **spinosa 57, 60,** 62, 63, 65, 66, 68–70
Karschia 466; **adnata 465,** 466; juniperi 466; lignyota 466, 661; melaspileoides 661; microscopica 466; occidentalis 466; Sabinae 466; stygia 466, 662
Kernia 335, 340
Kickxella 143
Kuehneola 235

Laccaria 80
Lachnaea 655
Lachnaster 662; **miniatus** 636, **662,** 689
Lachnea 655, 668; alpina 657; diplotricha 656; pseudotrechispora 668; umbrorum 657, 658

Lachnella corticalis 664
Lachnum 646; albotestaceum 662; alneum 663; bicolor 663; **bohemicum 636, 664;** calyculaeforme 663; carneolum 665; clandestinum 663; corticale 663, 664; crystalligerum 665; flavofloccosum 664; flavo-fuligineum 664; Gaultheriae 664; hyalinellum 664; hyalinellum *f.* fructicolum 665; nardi 665; niveum 665; pallideroseum 666; setigerum 666; spiraeaecolum 666; sulfureum 666; virgineum 666
Lactaria 132; alachuana 132; amarissima 132; arcuata 132; avellanea 132; Buckleyana 132; nonlactiflua 132; paradoxiformis 132; parvula 132; praeviscida 132; praezonata 132; sublata 132; subtestacea 132; torminosa 171; torminosa glabra 132, 171, 173; Westii 132
Lactarius 132, 171, 282, 283; **alachuanus 132; amarissimus 132; arcuatus 132; avellaneus 132; Buckleyanus 132;** deliciosus 474; Hibbardiae 474; **nonlactifluus 132; paradoxiformis 132; parvulus 132; praeviscidus 132; praezonatus 132;** psammicola 171, 173; **sublatus 132; subtestaceus 132;** torminosus 171, 173; **torminosus glabrus 132; Westii 132**
Laetinaevia 467
Lagenidium 224, 225, 227, 230; Callinectis 225; giganteum 224, 225, 228; **humanum** 224, **225,** 226, 228–230; microsporum 228
Lamprospora carbonaria 667; crec-'hquerault ii 667; haemastigma 468, 667; leiocarpa 667
Lampteromyces 79, 80; **japonicus 80**
Lasiobolus equinus 375, 667
Laternea 142
Leangium 456
Lentinus 79; lepideus 315, 316, 318, 322, 327
Lenzites saepiaria 315, 316, 318, 323, 325–327; trabea 315, 316, 318, 324
Lepidoderma 457; stellatum 461
Lepiota 2, 87, 624; Morgani 166, 167; naucina 166
Lepista amara 732
Leptosphaeria 478
Leptotus 498
Leucogaster 284, 285, 287, 289, 291; **columellatus 289;** floccosus 291; **longisterigmatus 289,** 291
Leucopaxillus 725, 736; albissimus 725; albissimus *var.* **monticola 730,** 732; albissimus *var.* paradoxus 732; albissimus *var.* piceinus 732; albissimus *var.* typicus 732; amarus 725, 732, 734, 735; amarus *f.* alboalutaceus 725; amarus *f.* bicolor 735; amarus *f.* gracilis 735; amarus *sf.* major 734; amarus *sf.* minor 734; amarus *f.* typicus 735; amarus *f.* vulpeculus 735; giganteus 725; gracillimus 725, 735, 736; laterarius 733; lepistoides 728; pulcherrimus 725, 733; rhodoleucus 725, 734; **septentrionalis 726,** 728; tricolor 734
Leucophlebs 284, 285
Licea microsperma 461, 462; stipitata 461
Lophodermium pinastri 667
Lunospora 737; avenae 740; baldingerae 740; bromigena 740, 741; culmifida 739, 740; culmorum 739, 740; curva 737, 740; lunata 739, 740; oxyspora 737, 740; penniseti 740; suboxyspora 739, 740
Lycogala epidendrum 459, 460; epidendrum *var.* exiguum 460; epidendrum *var.* tessellatum 459, 460; exiguum 459, 460
Lycoperdon 289, 557–559; complanatum 457; favogineum 460; lepidophorum 251; pratense 306; pyriforme 167; subincarnatum 167; subpratense 305
Lyophyllum 78; ulmarium 78

Macowanites **alpinus 291,** 312
Mainsia 235; Lagerheimi 235; **Pterocarpi 234,** 248
Marasmiellus 84; juniperinus 84
Marasmius 88, 89; aciculiformis 88; oreades 166, 167, 306; squamosidiscus 77
Maravalia 235; achroa 235; pallida 235
Marsonia 475; Wyethiae 475
Martensella 143
Masseeella 244
Melampsora Abieti-Capraearum 469; albertensis 470; Bigelowii 470; Lini 470; occidentalis 470; Ribesii-purpureae 469
Melampsorella Cerastii 470
Melanogaster 558
Melanoleuca 85
Melanospora destruens 699, 708
Melastiza charteri 668

Meliola 482, 483, 485, 486, 489; balsamicola 479, 480, 482, 483, 485–487, 489
Melittosporium 668; Schnabelianum 668
Merulius 250; clavatus 507; tremellosus 315
Metarrhizium 555; glutinosum 359, 546, 547, 549, 551, 555
Microcyclus 490
Micropera 329
Micropodia pteridina 669
Microsporum 200, 209; audouini 200–209; canis 200; felineum 200; fulvum 200; gypseum 200; lanosum 200
Micula Mougeotii 329–331
Mitrula cucullata 669; phalloides 669
Mollisia 556; amenticola 669; benesuada 669; caespiticia 670; cinerea 670; complicatula 670; revincta 670
Montagnea 559
Morchella angusticeps 468; conica 671; crassipes 671; esculenta 671
Mortierella 127
Mucor 127
Mycena 2; pura 166
Mycenastrum 297; corium 297
Mycoderma 168
Mycotypha 127; microspora 127
Myrothecium 547, 548, 555; inundatum 548; roridum 548–551, 553–555; verrucaria 548–551, 553–555
Myxomycidium 143

Naevia Epilobii 467
Naucoria 87, 88; juruensis 77, 88
Nematoctonus 5, 6
Nephrochytrium 60; amazonensis 59, 69
Neurophyllum 499; clavatum 507
Neurospora 199
Niptera melatephra 671
Nolanea 88; Strobilomyces 77, 86
Nothopanus 82; eugrammatus 82
Nowakowskiella 69; granulata 59; macrospora 59, 69

Ocellaria 333; aurea 671
Ochromarasmius 88, 89
Oidium 143
Oligonema 460; nitens 460; **Schweinitzii 460**
Oligostroma 477
Olpidiopsis 229
Olpidium 226
Ombrophila 672, 674: blumenavensis 674; flavens 671; limosella 672; **Lysichitonis** 636, **672**, 689; microsperma 674; microspora 672; pellucida 674; spelunarum 672; violacea *var.* rosiae 674
Omphalia 83, 84; campanella 326; Postii 77, 83
Omphalina 83; **brevibasidiata 84**; **Postii 83**, 84; umbellifera 501
Omphalotus 78, 79, 83, 84; olearius 83
Ophiobolus miyabeanus 163
Orbilia paradoxa 674
Ostropa cinerea 674
Otidea 674, 675; abietina 674; cantharella *var.* minor 674; felina 674, 675; grandis 674; leporina 675; pleurota 675; Smithii 675
Otidella fulgens 675

Panaeolus retirugis 474; semiovatus 474
Panus 79; rudis 166
Paspalomyces 143
Patella 655; crucipila 655; curvipila 657; setosa 468; stercorea 657, 658; theleboloides 656
Patellaria lecideola 676; subvelata 676
Patellea californica 676
Paxillopsis 3
Paxillus panuoides 325, 326
Paxina Dupainii 677; hispida 677; macropus 677; nigrella 677; subclavipes 677
Pedilospora dactylopaga 19
Penicillium 127, 128, 538, 570, 572, 582, 591, 592, 594, 595, 598, 600; asymmetrica 587; biverticillata 587; chrysogenum 130, 426, 572, 579, 582, 586; fasciculata 587; lanata typica 587; notatum 426, 440, 571, 572, 578, 579, 582, 584; symmetrica 587; velutina 587
Peniophora 326
Perrotia flammea 677
Pestalotia 620, 621
Pestalozzia 620; uvicola 621
Pestalozzina 620
Pezicula 328, 329, 333; acericola 333; alnicola 328; Frangulae 329; **Morthieri** 328, **329**, 330, 332
Peziza 444, 445, 674; albocincta 655; amplissima 685; badia 677; balsamicola 480, 483, 486; brunneoatra 678; capitata 646; cervarius 638; charteri 668; coprinaria 655; corticalis 664; crucipila 655; erinacea 656; fimeti 375, 468, 678; leporina *var.* cinerea 675; Lusatiae 656; melaleucoides 678; melaloma 656; melastoma 683;

odorata 166; pteridina 669; pustulata 678; repanda 468, 678; sepiatra 679; subcarnea 652; sylvestris 468, 679; theleboloides 658; vesiculosa 375; violacea 679
Pezizella micropsis 679
Pezizellaster radiostriata 679
Phaeangella Morthieri 330
Phaeocryptopus 488, 490; Abietis 488; nudus 487
Phaeomarasmius 87–89
Phaeoseptoria 739, 742
Phakopsora 247; tecta 245
Phallus impudicus 166, 167
Phialea 680, 681; alniella 680; cyathoidea 680, 681; cyathoidea *var.* **minutula** 636, **680**; discreta 680; minutula 680; **olympiana** 636, **681**, 689; **pallida** 636, **681**, 689; subcarnea 652
Phleospora 478
Phloeochora 477; Heraclei 475
Phloeospora 477
Phlogiotis Helvelloides 556
Phlyctidium mycetophagum 230
Phlyctorhiza endogena 68, 69; variabilis 59, 68, 69, 224, 230
Pholiota praecox 166, 167; squarrosa 474
Phoma terrestris 717
Phragmidium 235; Ivesiae 470; montivagum 470; occidentale 470; Rosae-acicularis 470; Rosae-arkansanae 470; Rubi-Idaei 471
Phragmonaevia emergens 467
Phycomyces 127
Phyllachora 477; Heraclei 476, 477
Phyllactinia 143
Phyllostachys bambusoides 334
Phyllosticta stomaticola 739, 740; Uredinicola 245
Phyllotopsis 79
Physarum columbinum 461; compactum 461; confertum 461; Schweinitzii 460; **stellatum 461**; Wingatense 461
Phytophthora 218–223; cambivora 221; cinchonae 218, 219, 221, 223; cryptogea 221; drechsleri 221; erythroseptica 221; faberi 218; fragariae 221, 223; megasperma 221, 223; palmivora 218, 223; parasitica 219; **Quininea 220**, 221, 222; richardiae 221
Picoa carthusiana 451
Pilaira 127; anomala 127
Piptocephalis 127
Platygloea 90; Miedzyrzecensis 91, 108; peniophorae 90, 108; unispora 93, 108
Pleoravenelia 337
Pleospora 478
Pleurage adelura 376; albicans 376; amphicornis 376; anomala 376; anserina 376; arachnoidea 376; collapsa 376; conica 376; curvicola 376; dakotensis 376; decipiens 376; erostrata 376; fimiseda 376; minuta 376; pleiospora 376; taenioides 376; vestita 376; zygospora 376
Pleurocollybia 80; praemultifolia 80
Pleurocybella 78, **81**, 82; **porrigens 81**, 82, 83
Pleurotus 78–82; japonicus 77, 80; lignatilis 77, 82; olearius 79; porrigens 77, 81; striatulus 474; tessulatus 77, 78; ulmarius 78
Pluteus cervinus 166
Podabrella 81
Polyactis depraedans 691
Polyozoellus 499; multiplex 502
Polyporus betulinus 167; borealis 474; compactus 321; dealbatus 189; palustris 315; pargamenus 314, 315; Peckianus 189; sulphureus 315; versicolor 314, 315, 326
Polyspora lini 342
Polystomella 490
Pompholyx 294, 295; **occidentale 293**, 294, 295; sapidum 294
Poria 210, 250, 317, 326; carbonica 315, 317, 325–327; carnegiea 210; incrassata 313, 327; microspora 314–317, 322, 325–327; monticola 316; nigra 315; **oleracea** 315, 316, **317**, 318, 319, 327; xantha 314, 315, 317, 322, 325–327
Propolis faginea 682; leonia *var.* Weiriana 682
Protophallus 283
Psalliota 2
Psathyra 2
Psathyrella 86, 88
Pseudobalsamia 447
Pseudociboria 636, umbrina 680
Pseudocollema 636; cartilagineum 682
Pseudoplectania 675; melaena 676; nigrella 468, 676, 682
Psilocybe coprophila 474; sarcocephala 474
Puccinia 149, 239, 244, 334, 413, 421–423, 631; Absinthii 471; Aristidicola 239; Arrhenatheri 150; Asteris 471; atrofusca 471; Balsamorrhizae 471; Bottomleyae 238, 239; boutelouae 421; **Bulbostylidicola 239**, 248; Bulbostylidis 241; Calochorti 471; Caricis *var.* urticata 471; com-

mutata 471; coronata 149, 471; corticioides 334; Crandallii 471; Cynodontis 239; Digitariae 242; exhauriens 241; extensicola *var.* hieraciata 471; extensicola *var.* Valerianae 471; Eylesii 238, 239; flaccida 421; graminis 145, 148–151; graminis tritici 148, 150, 162, 164; Grindeliae 471; Haleniae 472; Heucherae 472; Hieracii 472; Holboellii 472; Jonesii *var.* typica 472; levis 421; malvacearum 423; mesnieriana 149; monoica 472; oahuensis 242; Onopordi 472; Palmeri 472; peraffinis 243; Phyllocladiae 242, 243; Polygonii 239; rubigo-vera *var.* Agropyri 472; rubigo-vera *var.* agropyrina 472; rubigo-vera *var.* apocrypta 472; Schottmullerii 334; Shiraiana 243; Solmsii 239; Thwaitesii 243; vagans *var.* Epilobii-tetragoni 473
Pucciniastrum Celastri 246; Goeppertianum 473; pustulatum 473
Pucciniosira 244
Pulveroboletus auriporus 83
Pyrenopeziza californica 467; compressula 467; Rubi 683
Pyronema omphalodes 683
Pythium 226, 615; arrhenomanes 6; ultimum 254, 263, 269, 380, 386, 392

Ramularia 477; Heraclei 477
Ravenelia 235, 422
Resupinatus 81
Reyesiella 337
Rhabdospora 477; curva 738, 740
Rhizina inflata 683
Rhizophlyctis 56, 58, 68; petersenii 66, 69; rosea 56, 69
Rhizophydium 612, 613, 615; Amoebae 612; **chitinophilum** 612, **613**, 615; Closterii 612; keratinophilum 224, 230; macrosporum 615; mycetophagum 612
Rhizopodella 683; melastoma 683
Rhizopus 127
Rhodopaxillus 725
Rhodophyllus 3, 88, 187, 188; byssisedus 187; **cyaneus 187**; depluens 187; **violaceus 188**
Rhodotorula 168; colosteri 167, 169; glutinis 169
Rhopalomyces 275
Rhopalophlyctis 152
Rhytisma acerinum 684; punctatum 684; salicinum 684
Ripartitella 85; squamosidisca 85
Ripartites 85; **strigiceps 85**
Roestelia 121, 122; Botryapites 120, 121; cancellata 120; hyalina 121–123; transformans 121
Romagnesia 83, 84
Russula 178, 180, 182, 282, 283; abietina 184–186; albella 176; albida 173, 180, 182; albiduliformis 178; alutacea 167; amethystina 186; anomala 174–177, 180; aurora 176, 180; aurora *var.* cretacea 181; Blackfordiae 185; breviceps 173, 174; chamaeleontina 186, 474; chlorinosma 178; congoana 184; crustosa 178; delica 173, 174; delica *var.* glaucophylla 174; elephantina 179; emetica 166, 184; fellea 176; heterospora 178; innocua 176, 180; integra 184; Kauffmaniana 182; lepida 180; maculosa 177, 178; Mariae 184; melliolens 179; minutula 176; Murrillii 186, 187; mustelina 179; nauseosa 185, 186; **neglecta 186**; obscura 182, 183; parazurea 177; placita 186; pseudodelica 173; puellaris 185; punctata 186, 187; rosea 176, 180–182; rosea *var.* **minutula 176**; rubescens 182; serotina 185; simillima 176; sphagnophila 185; sphagnophila *var.* subintegrata 185; subalbidula 174–176; Turci 186; uncialis 176; Velenovskýi 184; venosa 185; versicolor 185; vinosa 182, 183; Zvarae 180
Rutstroemia 685, 689; **microspora** 636, **684**, 689
Ryparobius crustaceus 375; sexdecimsporus 375

Saccharomyces 165, 166; cerevisiae 166, 167; Chodati 166, 169; dairensis 166, 169; disporus 166, 169; heterogenicus 166, 169
Saccoblastia intermedia 142
Saccobolus Kerverni 375; violascens 375
Sarcodon imbricatus 473
Sarcosphaera **amplissima 685**; coronaria 685
Schizophyllum 142; commune 326
Schnablia 668
Scleroderma 282, 294, 295; **arenicola 295**; Bovista 296; **furfurellum 296**; **subviscidum 296**
Sclerotinia 113–115, 195, 250; Geranii 114, 115, 118; minor 190, 192, 193, 195; sclerotiorum 190–195; urnula 685
Scodellina leporina 675
Scopella Fici 236, 237, 248

Scytinopsis 81
Seaverinia 113; Geranii 117, 118, 743
Sebacina 107, 556, 559, 560, 563; epigaea 100, 108, 560; molybdea 100; plumbescens 101, 108; podlachica 101, 108; sublilacina 101
Secotium 292; arizonicum 293; **aurantium 292;** macrosporum 292
Seismosarca 90, 100; alba 100; hydrophora 100; **tomentosa 99,** 108
Selenophoma 341, 342, 344, 346–348, 737–739, 742; bromigena 344, 346–348, 740, 741; curva 737, 740; donacis 737, 738, 740; donacis *var.* stomaticola 344, 348, 738–740; **linicola** 341, 343, 345, **346,** 347, 348
Sepedonium 587, 591, 592, 594, 598
Septobasidium 424; apiculatum 418, 420
Septochytrium 60
Septogloeum 477
Septoria 477, 741, 742; bromigena 348, 741; calamagrostis 739; cristati 739; culmifida 740; curva 737–740; donacis 740; falcispora 739; Heraclei 475, 477; lunata 740; oxyspora 737, 738, 740; oxyspora *var.* culmorum 740; oxyspora *var.* penniseti 740; secalina 739; secalis 739; suboxyspora 740; triseti 739; tritici 739
Sirobasidium Brefeldianum 94, 108
Skierka 421
Sommerstorffia spinosa 6, 18
Sordaria fimicola 376, 699, 707, 708; humana 376; leucoplaca 376; macrospora 376; minima 376
Spathularia flavida 685
Sphaerella linorum 342
Sphaeria entomorhiza 540; micula 330, 331
Sphaerographium niveum 329, 330
Sphaerotheca pannosa 469
Sphenospora 409, 413, 420–423; berberidis 409, 421; copaiferae 409, 422; kevorkianii 409, 411, 415, 418–420, 423; pallida 409; yurimaguasensis 409
Spirechina 235; Loesneriana 235
Sporodinia 127; grandis 127
Sporormia chaetomioides 377; corynespora 377; herculea 377; intermedia 377; leporina 377; minima 377
Sporotrichum 349, 350; **columbiense 350;** peribebuyense 349, 350; Schenckii 350
Stemonitis favoginea 460
Stereostratum 334–337; corticioides 334, 340
Stereum 326; frustulosum 314, 315, 317, 326, 327
Stictis radiata 685; serpentaria 686
Streptomyces 426, 428, 430, 437, 439, 440; albus 430, 439, 440; griseus 130, 426–436, 438, 439, 440
Strobilomyces strobilaceus 166
Stromatinia Geranii 118
Stropharia 86; semiglobata *var.* stercoraria 474
Stylopage 254, 379, 401; ischnospora 389; **rhabdoides** 255, 258, 261, **262,** 266, 278, 279; rhabdospora 257, 260
Syncephalastrum 127
Syncephalis 127
Synchytrium 351, 354; decipiens 354; **oxalidis 351,** 352–354, 357; **ranunculi 354,** 355–357

Tapesia balsamicola 483, 486; cinerella 686
Tapesina 686; griseo-vitellinum 686
Taphridium 71, 75
Taphrina 71, 73–76; alpina 463, 464; amplians 71; californica 71; cornu-cervi 71; filicina 71, 74; **Higginsii** 71, **75,** 76; Hiratsukae 71; laurencia 71; lutescens 71; nana 464; osmundae 71, 72, 74–76
Terfezia 449, 450; gigantea 449, 450, 452; Leonis 449; **Longii 448,** 450, 452; spinosa 448–450
Thamnidium 127
Thecotheus Pelletieri 375
Torrubia curculionum 540
Torula spaerica 169; utilis 166
Torulopsis californica 169; californicus 169; pulcherrima *var.* variabilis 167; spaerica 169; utilis 166
Trametes serialis 314, 315, 327
Tremella 107, 560; carneoalba 95; foliacea 96; gangliformis 143; lutescens 95; mesenterica 95, 96, 166; mycophaga 94; mycophaga *var.* obscura 94; simplex 556
Tremellogaster surinamensis 142
Trichia favoginea 460; nitens 460
Trichoderma 127, 587, 594, 598, 601
Tricholoma 78, 624; albellum 167; decorosum 622; rutilans 624
Tricholomopsis 624; decorosa 622
Trichomonascus 709, **712,** 714, 715; **mycophagus** 710, **712,** 713
Trichothecium polybrochum 5, 13
Trichophyton 200, 371; gypseum 717–720, 722; interdigitale 718,

722; mentagrophytes 717, 722, 723; purpureum 720–722; rubrum 720
Tridentaria 19
Tryblidaria washingtonensis 636, 686
Tubaeformis 500
Tuber californicum 451; candidum 451; dryophilum 451
Tubifera ferruginosa 461; **microsperma 461**; stipitata 461, 462
Tubulina cylindrica 461
Tulasnella violacea 106, 108; violea 106, 108
Tympanis Frangulae 329
Typhula 250

Unguicularia scrupulosa 686
Uredo Celastri 246; Chasaliae 246; Digitariaecola 242; Ophiorrhizae 246
Urnula 683, 684
Uromyces 245, 473, 631; Glycyrrhizae 473; Hedysari-obscuri 473; plumbarius 473; Solidaginis 473
Urocystis tritici 162, 163

Velutaria griseo-vitellinum 686; rufo-olivacea 687
Verpa conica 687
Verticillium albo-atrum 717
Vibrissea truncorum 687

Xenolachne 556–560, **561**, 563; **flagellifera** 561, **562**
Xylaria 326
Xylographa abietina 687; spilomatica 687

Ypsilospora 421, 422

Zoöpage 379, 380, 384, 386, 392, 401; atractospora 379, 388; cladosperma 379; mitospora 379; nematospora 379; **pachyblasta** 385, 387, **391**, 406; phanera 254, 379; thamnospira 263, 379, 382, 397; **toechospora** 393, 395, 399, **402**, 407, 408; tryphera 379; **virgispora** 381, **384**, 405
Zukalia 482; balsamicola 487
Zygorhynchus 127